



Simon Dewey

A compilation of
scriptures about
JESUS CHRIST
from the
LDS Topical Guide

Cover photo: “Grace and Truth” copyright Simon Dewey
2017 Permission Altus Fine Art

President Russell M. Nelson

January 2017 Worldwide Devotional for Young Adults

As members of His restored Church, we know that Jesus Christ, our Master, is our ultimate Mentor. As a true millennial, you were born to be a true disciple of Jesus Christ. In fact, the *only* way to be a true millennial is to be one of His true disciples!

How can you *increase* in your discipleship? I have an invitation for you that will help—it’s an assignment, actually—if you choose to accept it. Commence tonight to consecrate a portion of your time each week to studying *everything* Jesus said and did as recorded in the Old Testament, for He is the Jehovah of the Old Testament. Study His laws as recorded in the New Testament, for He is its Christ. Study His doctrine as recorded in the Book of Mormon, for there is no book of scripture in which His mission and His ministry are more clearly revealed. And study His words as recorded in the Doctrine and Covenants, for He continues to teach His people in this dispensation.

This may seem like a large assignment, but I encourage you to accept it. If you proceed to learn *all* you can about Jesus Christ, I promise you that your love for Him, and for God’s laws, will grow beyond what you currently imagine. I promise you also that your ability to turn away from sin will increase. Your desire to keep the commandments will soar. You will find yourself better able to walk away from the entertainment and entanglements of those who mock the followers of Jesus Christ. To assist you, refer to the Topical Guide for references under the topic “Jesus Christ.”

Study everything Jesus Christ *is* by prayerfully and vigorously seeking to understand what each of His various titles and names means *personally* for you. For example, He really is *your* Advocate with the Father. He will take *your* side. He will stand up for *you*. He will speak on *your* behalf, *every time*, as *you* choose to be more like *Him*.

Get to know Him by studying all He continues to teach through His living prophets and apostles. Study “The Family: A Proclamation to the World.” Study “The Living Christ” document. These were both received by revelation. Post them online and where you can see them daily.

Those revealed words are what every true Latter-day Saint believes. Pray for a witness that those truths represent divine law. Learn to articulate those truths in your own words. Practice! Then pray and look for opportunities to speak about what you believe. Your ability to lead and to have righteous influence will increase as you do so.

In a coming day, you will present yourself before the Savior. You will be overwhelmed to the point of tears to be in His holy presence. You will struggle to find words to thank Him for paying for your sins, for forgiving you of any unkindness toward others, for healing you from the injuries and injustices of this life.

You will thank Him for strengthening you to do the impossible, for turning your weaknesses into strengths, and for making it possible for you to live with Him and your family forever. His identity, His Atonement, and His attributes will become personal and real to you.

But you don’t have to wait until then. Choose to be one of His true disciples now. Be one who truly loves Him, who truly wants to serve and lead as He did.

We are His people! We are under covenant to carry the message of the gospel to every nation, kindred, tongue, and people. As we work *intentionally* to become righteous leaders, we may sing with one heart, “Let us all press on in the work of the Lord.”

Russell M. Nelson Blog

lds.org/go/4D0

On December 1, 2016, I obtained a new set of scriptures and proceeded to begin the same assignment that I would later extend to young adults in January. When I finished the assignment six weeks later, I had looked up and marked more than 2,200 citations from the four books of scripture.

For me, to be able to accomplish this assignment was just thrilling!

Something I found to be most insightful was that the Savior was telling us about Himself through these various periods of time—Old Testament, New Testament, the Restoration period, and our day. In all books of scripture, the story is the same and the Storyteller is the same.

I have devoted much of my 92 years to learning about the Savior, but rare are the occasions when I have been able to learn as much as I did over this six-week study period. In fact, I learned so much about Him from this study that I am planning to share much of it in other upcoming addresses that I am currently preparing.

Upon beginning this assignment, I didn't expect that this study would help me to receive a new testimony of the divinity of the work of Joseph Smith—but it did! The revelations recorded by Joseph Smith and the insights found in the Bible are amazingly consistent. It was so enlightening for me to see this in my study.

Joseph Smith wouldn't have possibly had time to correlate and cross-reference with the Bible at the rapid rate at which he was translating the Book of Mormon—but it's all here!

So not only do I now have a greater testimony of the Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, but I also have a reaffirmation of my absolute conviction that the system Joseph Smith had for translating the Book of Mormon was a gift from God.

Now, I realize some of you are probably thinking to yourselves that you couldn't possibly have time to complete an assignment like this.

I know how you feel. I thought the same thing of myself—that there's no way I can have time to do all of this. I needed to remind myself that a comment like this is not a faith-promoted comment. A faith-promoted comment would be "I know I don't have time for this, but I'm going to make time for it. And I'll fulfill it with what time I have."

Each of us who takes this challenge will finish in our own time frames. For me, much of the joy of this came from getting it all done in just six weeks. This intense study over a relatively short period of time allowed me to appreciate the complementary nature of the learnings to be found in the Old Testament, the Book of Mormon, the New Testament, and the Doctrine and Covenants.

To those of you who feel you don't have time, if you will make a sacrifice, you will be well rewarded and very, very grateful for the change of perspective, increased knowledge, and improved depth of your conversion. I know this is true because I have seen the same rewards in my own life.

Russell M. Nelson - April General Conference 2017

lds.org/go/4D1

God so loved the world that He sent His Only Begotten Son to help us. And His Son, Jesus Christ, gave His life for us. All so that we could have access to godly power—power sufficient to deal with the burdens, obstacles, and temptations of our day. Today I would like to speak about *how* we can draw into our lives the power of our Lord and Master, Jesus Christ.

We begin by learning about Him. “It is impossible for [us] to be saved in ignorance.” The more we know about the Savior’s ministry and mission—the more we understand His doctrine and what He did for us—the more we know that He can provide the power that we need for our lives.

Earlier this year, I asked the young adults of the Church to consecrate a portion of their time each week to study *everything* Jesus said and did as recorded in the standard works.² I invited them to let the scriptural citations about Jesus Christ in the Topical Guide become their personal core curriculum.

I gave that challenge because I had already accepted it myself. I read and underlined *every* verse cited about Jesus Christ, as listed under the main heading and the 57 subtitles in the Topical Guide. When I finished that exciting exercise, my wife asked me what impact it had on me. I told her, “I am a different man!”

I felt a renewed devotion to Him as I read again in the Book of Mormon the Savior’s own statement about His mission in mortality. He declared:

“I came into the world to do the will of my Father, because my Father sent me.

“And my Father sent me that I might be lifted up upon the cross.”

As Latter-day Saints, we refer to His mission as the Atonement of Jesus Christ, which made resurrection a reality for all and made eternal life possible for those who repent of their sins and receive and keep essential ordinances and covenants.

It is doctrinally incomplete to speak of the Lord’s atoning sacrifice by shortcut phrases, such as “the Atonement” or “the enabling power of the Atonement” or “applying the Atonement” or “being strengthened by the Atonement.” These expressions present a real risk of misdirecting faith by treating the *event* as if *it* had living existence and capabilities independent of our Heavenly Father and His Son, Jesus Christ.

Under the Father’s great eternal plan, it is the Savior who suffered. It is the Savior who broke the bands of death. It is the Savior who paid the price for our sins and transgressions and blots them out on condition of our repentance. It is the Savior who delivers us from physical and spiritual death.

There is no amorphous entity called “the Atonement” upon which we may call for succor, healing, forgiveness, or power. Jesus Christ is the source. Sacred terms such as *Atonement* and *Resurrection* describe what the Savior did, according to the Father’s plan, so that we may live with hope in this life and gain eternal life in the world to come. The Savior’s atoning sacrifice—the central act of all human history—is best understood and appreciated when we expressly and clearly connect it to Him.

Complete Honesty, Unselfish Humility

Elder Neil L. Andersen

Quorum of the Twelve Apostles

14 Feb 2017 – BYU-Idaho Devotional

As you seek to be grounded and settled, I repeat the advice given to you just one month ago by President Russell M. Nelson in his worldwide devotional for young adults. You will remember when he said this:

“How can you *increase* in your discipleship? I have an invitation for you that will help—it’s and assignment, actually—if you choose to accept it. Commence tonight to consecrate a portion of your time each week to studying *everything* Jesus said and did. . . . This may seem like a large assignment, but I encourage you to accept it.”

Now, listen to his promise. President Nelson continues:

“If you proceed to learn *all* you can about Jesus Christ, I promise you that your love for Him, and for God’s laws, will grow beyond what you currently imagine. I promise you also that your ability to turn away from sin will increase. Your desire to keep the commandments will soar. You will find yourself better able to walk away from the entertainment and entanglements of those who mock the followers of Jesus Christ.”

I add my witness to this counsel and promise given to you by the President of the Quorum of the Twelve--a man whom we sustain as a prophet, seer, and revelator. Follow his counsel and you will see the realization of the blessings he promised you.

(<https://tinyurl.com/yb3vf2cl>)

THE FAMILY

A PROCLAMATION TO THE WORLD

THE FIRST PRESIDENCY AND COUNCIL OF THE TWELVE APOSTLES OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

WE, THE FIRST PRESIDENCY and the Council of the Twelve Apostles of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, solemnly proclaim that marriage between a man and a woman is ordained of God and that the family is central to the Creator's plan for the eternal destiny of His children.

ALL HUMAN BEINGS—male and female—are created in the image of God. Each is a beloved spirit son or daughter of heavenly parents, and, as such, each has a divine nature and destiny. Gender is an essential characteristic of individual premortal, mortal, and eternal identity and purpose.

IN THE PREMORTAL REALM, spirit sons and daughters knew and worshipped God as their Eternal Father and accepted His plan by which His children could obtain a physical body and gain earthly experience to progress toward perfection and ultimately realize their divine destiny as heirs of eternal life. The divine plan of happiness enables family relationships to be perpetuated beyond the grave. Sacred ordinances and covenants available in holy temples make it possible for individuals to return to the presence of God and for families to be united eternally.

THE FIRST COMMANDMENT that God gave to Adam and Eve pertained to their potential for parenthood as husband and wife. We declare that God's commandment for His children to multiply and replenish the earth remains in force. We further declare that God has commanded that the sacred powers of procreation are to be employed only between man and woman, lawfully wedded as husband and wife.

WE DECLARE the means by which mortal life is created to be divinely appointed. We affirm the sanctity of life and of its importance in God's eternal plan.

HUSBAND AND WIFE have a solemn responsibility to love and care for each other and for their children. "Children are an heritage of the Lord" (Psalm 127:3). Parents have a sacred duty to rear their children in love and righteousness,

to provide for their physical and spiritual needs, and to teach them to love and serve one another, observe the commandments of God, and be law-abiding citizens wherever they live. Husbands and wives—mothers and fathers—will be held accountable before God for the discharge of these obligations.

THE FAMILY is ordained of God. Marriage between man and woman is essential to His eternal plan. Children are entitled to birth within the bonds of matrimony, and to be reared by a father and a mother who honor marital vows with complete fidelity. Happiness in family life is most likely to be achieved when founded upon the teachings of the Lord Jesus Christ. Successful marriages and families are established and maintained on principles of faith, prayer, repentance, forgiveness, respect, love, compassion, work, and wholesome recreational activities. By divine design, fathers are to preside over their families in love and righteousness and are responsible to provide the necessities of life and protection for their families. Mothers are primarily responsible for the nurture of their children. In these sacred responsibilities, fathers and mothers are obligated to help one another as equal partners. Disability, death, or other circumstances may necessitate individual adaptation. Extended families should lend support when needed.

WE WARN that individuals who violate covenants of chastity, who abuse spouse or offspring, or who fail to fulfill family responsibilities will one day stand accountable before God. Further, we warn that the disintegration of the family will bring upon individuals, communities, and nations the calamities foretold by ancient and modern prophets.

WE CALL UPON responsible citizens and officers of government everywhere to promote those measures designed to maintain and strengthen the family as the fundamental unit of society.

This proclamation was read by President Gordon B. Hinckley as part of his message at the General Relief Society Meeting held September 23, 1995, in Salt Lake City, Utah.

THE LIVING CHRIST

THE TESTIMONY OF THE APOSTLES THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

As we commemorate the birth of Jesus Christ two millennia ago, we offer our testimony of the reality of His matchless life and the infinite virtue of His great atoning sacrifice. None other has had so profound an influence upon all who have lived and will yet live upon the earth.

He was the Great Jehovah of the Old Testament, the Messiah of the New. Under the direction of His Father, He was the creator of the earth. "All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made" (John 1:3). Though sinless, He was baptized to fulfill all righteousness. He "went about doing good" (Acts 10:38), yet was despised for it. His gospel was a message of peace and goodwill. He entreated all to follow His example. He walked the roads of Palestine, healing the sick, causing the blind to see, and raising the dead. He taught the truths of eternity, the reality of our premortal existence, the purpose of our life on earth, and the potential for the sons and daughters of God in the life to come.

He instituted the sacrament as a reminder of His great atoning sacrifice. He was arrested and condemned on spurious charges, convicted to satisfy a mob, and sentenced to die on Calvary's cross. He gave His life to atone for the sins of all mankind. His was a great vicarious gift in behalf of all who would ever live upon the earth.

We solemnly testify that His life, which is central to all human history, neither began in Bethlehem nor concluded on Calvary. He was the Firstborn of the Father, the Only Begotten Son in the flesh, the Redeemer of the world.

He rose from the grave to "become the firstfruits of them that slept" (1 Corinthians 15:20). As Risen Lord, He visited among those He had loved in life. He also ministered among His "other sheep" (John 10:16) in ancient America. In the modern world, He and His Father appeared to the boy Joseph Smith, ushering in the long-promised "dispensation of the fulness of times" (Ephesians 1:10).

Of the Living Christ, the Prophet Joseph wrote: "His eyes were as a flame of fire; the hair of his head was white like the pure snow; his countenance shone above the brightness of the sun; and his voice was as the sound of the rushing of great waters, even the voice of Jehovah, saying:

"I am the first and the last; I am he who liveth, I am he who was slain; I am your advocate with the Father" (D&C 110:3-4).

Of Him the Prophet also declared: "And now, after the many testimonies which have been given of him, this is the testimony, last of all, which we give of him: That he lives!

"For we saw him, even on the right hand of God; and we heard the voice bearing record that he is the Only Begotten of the Father—

"That by him, and through him, and of him, the worlds are and were created, and the inhabitants thereof are begotten sons and daughters unto God" (D&C 76:22-24).

We declare in words of solemnity that His priesthood and His Church have been restored upon the earth—"built upon the foundation of . . . apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone" (Ephesians 2:20).

We testify that He will someday return to earth. "And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together" (Isaiah 40:5). He will rule as King of Kings and reign as Lord of Lords, and every knee shall bend and every tongue shall speak in worship before Him. Each of us will stand to be judged of Him according to our works and the desires of our hearts.

We bear testimony, as His duly ordained Apostles—that Jesus is the Living Christ, the immortal Son of God. He is the great King Immanuel, who stands today on the right hand of His Father. He is the light, the life, and the hope of the world. His way is the path that leads to happiness in this life and eternal life in the world to come. God be thanked for the matchless gift of His divine Son.

THE FIRST PRESIDENCY

Joseph Smith
Thomas M. Monson
James E. Faust

January 1, 2000

THE QUORUM OF THE TWELVE

Boyd K. Packer
L. Tom Perry
Dwight B. Petersen
Neal A. Maxwell
Russell M. Nelson
Dallin H. Oaks

M. Russell Ballard
Joseph B. Wirthlin
Richard G. Scott
Robert D. Hall
Jeffrey R. Holland
Henry A. Eyring

Table of Contents

Jesus Christ, Summary	1	Jesus Christ, Mission of.....	88
Jesus Christ, Advocate	3	Jesus Christ, Only Begotten Son	91
Jesus Christ, Antemortal Existence of	4	Jesus Christ, Power of.....	95
Jesus Christ, Appearances, Antemortal.....	5	Jesus Christ, Prophecies about	97
Jesus Christ, Appearances, Postmortal.....	7	Jesus Christ, Redeemer.....	103
Jesus Christ, Ascension of.....	10	Jesus Christ, Relationships with the Father	107
Jesus Christ, Atonement through	11	Jesus Christ, Resurrection.....	109
Jesus Christ, Authority of.....	15	Jesus Christ, Rock.....	113
Jesus Christ, Baptism of.....	19	Jesus Christ, Savior.....	115
Jesus Christ, Betrayal of.....	20	Jesus Christ, Second Comforter	118
Jesus Christ, Birth of	22	Jesus Christ, Second Coming	120
Jesus Christ, Condescension of.....	24	Jesus Christ, Son of Man.....	124
Jesus Christ, Creator	26	Jesus Christ, Spirit of.....	129
Jesus Christ, Crucifixion of.....	30	Jesus Christ, Taking the Name of.....	130
Jesus Christ; Davidic Descent of	34	Jesus Christ, Teaching Mode of	132
Jesus Christ, Death of	35	Jesus Christ, Temptation of	134
Jesus Christ, Divine Sonship.....	38	Jesus Christ, Trials of.....	135
Jesus Christ, Exemplar	47	Jesus Christ, Types of, in Anticipation	136
Jesus Christ, Family of	49	Jesus Christ, Types of, in Memory	139
Jesus Christ, Firstborn.....	50	Bread of Life.....	141
Jesus Christ, Foreordained	52	Cornerstone	142
Jesus Christ, Glory of	54	God, Creator	144
Jesus Christ, Good Shepherd	57	Godhead	146
Jesus Christ, Head of the Church	59	God the Father, Jehovah.....	150
Jesus Christ, Jehovah	62	Bible Dictionary Jesus	153
Jesus Christ, Judge	66		
Jesus Christ, King	71		
Jesus Christ, Lamb of God.....	74		
Jesus Christ, Light of the World.....	77		
Jesus Christ, Lord	79		
Jesus Christ, Mediator	81		
Jesus Christ, Messenger of the Covenant.....	82		
Jesus Christ, Messiah.....	83		
Jesus Christ-Millennial Reign	86		

Jesus Christ, Summary

His birth is foretold, Luke 1:26–38.

Is born, Matt. 1:18–25 (Luke 2:1–7).

Is circumcised, Luke 2:21.

Is presented in the temple, Luke 2:22–38.

Is visited by the wise men, Matt. 2:1–12.

Flees to Egypt, Matt. 2:13–18.

Is brought to Nazareth, Matt. 2:19–23 (Luke 2:39).

Visits Jerusalem, Luke 2:41–50.

Brothers and sisters of, Matt. 13:55–56 (Mark 6:3).

Is baptized, Matt. 3:13–17 (Mark 1:9–11; Luke 3:21–23).

Is tempted by the devil, Matt. 4:1–11 (Mark 1:12–13; Luke 4:1–13).

Calls His disciples, Matt. 4:18–22 (9:9; Mark 1:16–20; 2:13–14; Luke 5:1–11, 27–28; 6:12–16; John 1:35–51).

Commissions the Twelve, Matt. 10:1–4 (Mark 3:13–19; Luke 6:12–16).

Sermon on the Mount, Matt. 5–7.

Sends disciples forth by twos, Matt. 9:35–11:1 (Mark 6:7–13; Luke 9:1–6).

Foretells His death and resurrection, Matt. 16:21–26 (17:22–23; 20:17–28; Mark 8:31–37; 9:30–32; 10:32–45; Luke 9:22–25; 9:43–45; 18:31–34).

Is transfigured, Matt. 17:1–8 (Mark 9:2–8; Luke 9:28–36).

Sends forth the seventy, Luke 10:1–24.

Triumphal entry of, into Jerusalem, Matt. 21:1–11 (Mark 11:1–11; Luke 19:29–44; John 12:12–19).

Institutes the Lord's Supper, Matt. 26:26–29 (Mark 14:22–25; Luke 22:17–20; 1 Cor. 11:23–26).

Is betrayed, arrested, and forsaken, Matt. 26:47–57 (Mark 14:43–53; Luke 22:47–54; John 18:2–13).

Is crucified, Matt. 27:31–56 (Mark 15:20–41; Luke 23:26–49; John 19:16–30).

Is resurrected, Matt. 28:1–8 (Mark 16:1–8; Luke 24:1–12; John 20:1–10).

Appears after His resurrection, Matt. 28:9–20 (Mark 16:9–18; Luke 24:13–50; John 20:11–31; Acts 1:3–8; 1 Cor. 15:5–7).

Ascends to heaven, Mark 16:19–20 (Luke 24:50–53; Acts 1:9–12).

Appears to the Nephites, 3 Ne. 11:1–17 (chaps. 11–26).

Saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, Acts 7:55.

I am Jesus whom thou persecutest, Acts 9:5 (22:8; 26:15).

How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth, Acts 10:38.

Hath God ... raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus, Acts 13:23.

Testified to the Jews that Jesus was Christ, Acts 18:5.

Evil spirit ... said, Jesus I know, and Paul, Acts 19:15.

So many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ, Rom. 6:3.

Any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified, 1 Cor. 2:2.

No man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost, 1 Cor. 12:3.

Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone, Eph. 2:20.

At the name of Jesus every knee should bow, Philip. 2:10.

Every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, Philip. 2:11.

Jesus Christ of the seed of David, 2 Tim. 2:8.

Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, Heb. 2:9.

Great high priest ... Jesus the Son of God, Heb. 4:14.

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith, Heb. 12:2.

Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever, Heb. 13:8.

Messiah ... his name shall be Jesus Christ, 2 Ne. 25:19 (Mosiah 3:8).

I am Jesus Christ the Son of God, 3 Ne. 9:15 (11:10).

God of the land, who is Jesus Christ, Ether 2:12.

I am Jesus Christ ... the Father and the Son, Ether 3:14 (3:17–20).

In the name of Jesus Christ thou shalt serve him, D&C 59:5.

Mine Only Begotten Son ... which is Jesus Christ, Moses 6:52.

Jesus Christ, Advocate

See also Jesus Christ, Mediator

Heb. 7:25

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing **he ever liveth to make intercession** for them.

Heb. 9:24

24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now **to appear in the presence of God for us**:

1 Jn. 2:1

1 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an **advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ** the righteous:

2 Ne. 2:9

9 Wherefore, he is the firstfruits unto God, inasmuch as **he shall make intercession for all** the children of men; and they that believe in him shall be saved.

Mosiah 15:8

8 And thus God breaketh the bands of death, having gained the victory over death; **giving the Son power to make intercession** for the children of men—

Moro. 7:28

28 For he hath answered the ends of the law, and he claimeth all those who have faith in him; and they who have faith in him will cleave unto every good thing; wherefore **he advocateth the cause of the children of men**; and he dwelleth eternally in the heavens.

D&C 29:5

5 Lift up your hearts and be glad, for **I am** in your midst, and am **your advocate with the Father**; and it is his good will to give you the kingdom.

D&C 32:3

3 And Ziba Peterson also shall go with them; and I myself will go with them and be in their midst; and I am their advocate with the Father, and nothing shall prevail against them.

D&C 45:3

3 Listen to him who is the advocate with the Father, who is pleading your cause before him—

D&C 62:1

1 Behold, and hearken, O ye elders of my church, saith the Lord your God, even Jesus Christ, your advocate, who knoweth the weakness of man and how to succor them who are tempted.

D&C 110:4

4 I am the first and the last; I am he who liveth, I am he who was slain; I am your advocate with the Father.

D&C 38:4

4 I am the same which have taken the Zion of Enoch into mine own bosom; and verily, I say, even as many as have believed in my name, for I am Christ, and in mine own name, by the virtue of the blood which I have spilt, **have I pleaded before the Father for them**.

Jesus Christ, Antemortal

Existence of

See also Jesus Christ, Creator; Jesus Christ, Foreordained; Jesus Christ, Jehovah

John 1:1

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, **and the Word was God**.

1 Jn. 1:1

1 That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

1 Jn. 5:7

7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

John 3:13

13 **And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man** which is in heaven.

John 6:62

62 **What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?**

John 8:58

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, **Before Abraham was, I am**.

John 16:28

28 **I came forth from the Father**, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

John 17:5

5 **And now, O Father, glorify thou me** with thine own self **with the glory which I had with thee before the world was**.

3 Ne. 1:13

13 Lift up your head and be of good cheer; for behold, the time is at hand, and on this night shall the sign be given, and **on the morrow come I into the world**, to show unto the world that I will fulfil all that which I have caused to be spoken by the mouth of my holy prophets.

3 Ne. 26:5

5 If they be good, to the resurrection of everlasting life; and if they be evil, to the resurrection of damnation; being on a parallel, the one on the one hand and the other on the other hand, according to the mercy, and the justice, and the

holiness which is in **Christ, who was before the world began**.

Ether 3:16

16 Behold, this body, which ye now behold, is the body of my spirit; and man have I created after the body of my spirit; and **even as I appear unto thee** to be in the spirit **will I appear unto my people in the flesh**.

Moses 4:2

2 But, behold, my Beloved Son, which was **my Beloved and Chosen from the beginning**, said unto me—Father, thy will be done, and the glory be thine forever.

Abr. 3:27

27 And the Lord said: **Whom shall I send?** And one answered like unto **the Son of Man: Here am I, send me**. And another answered and said: Here am I, send me. And the Lord said: I will send the first.

See also

Eph. 1:4

4 According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

2 Tim. 1:9

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began,

1 Pet. 1:20

20 Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,

Mosiah 7:27

27 And because he said unto them that Christ was the God, the Father of all things, and said that he should take upon him the image of man, and it should be the image after which man was created in the beginning; or in other words, he said that man was created after the image of God, and that God should come down among the children of men, and take upon him flesh and blood, and go forth upon the face of the earth—

D&C 76:13-14

13 Even those things which were from the beginning before the world was, which were ordained of the Father, through his Only Begotten Son, who was in the bosom of the Father, even from the beginning;

14 Of whom we bear record; and the record which we bear is the fulness of the gospel of Jesus Christ, who is the Son, whom we saw and with whom we conversed in the heavenly vision.

Jesus Christ, Appearances,

Antemortal

See also God, Manifestations of; Jesus Christ, Appearances, Postmortal

Gen. 12:7

7 And the **LORD appeared unto Abram**, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the **LORD**, who appeared unto him.

Gen. 17:1

1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the **LORD** appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect.

Gen. 18:1

1 And the **LORD** appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

Abr. 2:6-11

6 But I, Abraham, and Lot, my brother's son, prayed unto the Lord, and the Lord appeared unto me, and said unto me: Arise, and take Lot with thee; for I have purposed to take thee away out of Haran, and to make of thee a minister to bear my name in a strange land which I will give unto thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession, when they hearken to my voice.

7 For I am the Lord thy God; I dwell in heaven; the earth is my footstool; I stretch my hand over the sea, and it obeys my voice; I cause the wind and the fire to be my chariot; I say to the mountains—Depart hence—and behold, they are taken away by a whirlwind, in an instant, suddenly.

8 My name is Jehovah, and I know the end from the beginning; therefore my hand shall be over thee.

9 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee above measure, and make thy name great among all nations, and thou shalt be a blessing unto thy seed after thee, that in their hands they shall bear this ministry and Priesthood unto all nations;

10 And I will bless them through thy name; for as many as receive this Gospel shall be called after thy name, and shall be accounted thy seed, and shall rise up and bless thee, as their father;

11 And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse them that curse thee; and in thee (that is, in thy Priesthood) and in thy seed (that is, thy Priesthood), for I give unto thee a promise that this right shall continue in thee, and in thy seed after thee (that is to say, the literal seed, or the seed of the body) shall all the families of the earth be blessed, even with the blessings of the Gospel, which are the blessings of salvation, even of life eternal.

Gen. 32:30

30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for **I have seen God face to face**, and my life is preserved.

Ex. 24:10

10 And **they saw the God of Israel**: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness.

Ex. 33:11

11 And the **LORD spake unto Moses face to face**, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

Ex. 33:20

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there **shall no man see me, and live**.

Num. 12:8

8 With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the **similitude of the LORD shall he behold**: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

Deut. 5:24

24 And ye said, Behold, the **LORD our God hath shewed us his glory** and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

Deut. 34:10

10 And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto **Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face**,

Isa. 6:1

1 In the year that king Uzziah died **I saw also the Lord** sitting upon a throne, **high and lifted up**, and his train filled the temple.

2 Ne. 16:1

1 In the year that king Uzziah died, I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Ezek. 1:26

26 And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and **upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man** above upon it.

Amos 9:1

I saw the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

John 12:41

41 These things said **Esaias, when he saw his glory**, and spake of him.

2 Ne. 2:4

4 And **thou hast beheld in thy youth his glory**; wherefore, thou art blessed even as they unto whom he shall minister in the flesh; for the Spirit is the same, yesterday, today, and forever. And the way is prepared from the fall of man, and salvation is free.

2 Ne. 11:2

2 And now I, Nephi, write more of the words of **Isaiah**, for my soul delighteth in his words. For I will liken his words unto my people, and I will send them forth unto all my children, for he **verily saw my Redeemer, even as I have seen** him.

2 Ne. 16:5

5 Then said I: Wo is unto me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips; and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips; for **mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord** of Hosts.

Alma 19:13

13 For as sure as thou livest, behold, **I have seen my Redeemer**; and he shall come forth, and be born of a woman, and he shall redeem all mankind who believe on his name. Now, when he had said these words, his heart was swollen within him, and he sunk again with joy; and the queen also sunk down, being overpowered by the Spirit.

3 Ne. 1:12

12 And it came to pass that he cried mightily unto the Lord all that day; and behold, the **voice of the Lord came unto him**, saying:

Ether 3:13

13 And when he had said these words, behold, the Lord showed himself unto him, and said: Because thou knowest these things ye **are redeemed** from the fall; therefore ye are brought back into my presence; **therefore I show myself unto you**.

Ether 3:20

20 Wherefore, having this perfect knowledge of God, he could not be kept from within the veil; **therefore he saw Jesus**; and he did minister unto him.

Ether 9:22

22 And after he had anointed Coriantum to reign in his stead he lived four years, and he saw peace in the land; yea, and **he even saw the Son of Righteousness**, and did rejoice and glory in his day; and he died in peace.

D&C 107:49

49 And **he saw the Lord**, and he walked with him, and was before his face continually; and he walked with God three hundred and sixty-five years, making him four hundred and thirty years old when he was translated.

Moses 1:2

2 And he saw God face to face, and he talked with him, and the glory of God was upon Moses; therefore Moses could endure his presence.

Moses 7:4

4 And **I saw the Lord**; and he stood before my face, and he talked with me, even as a man talketh one with another, face to face; and he said unto me: Look, and I will show unto thee the world for the space of many generations.

See also

Gen. 18:22

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham stood yet before the LORD.

John 8:56

56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad.

Moses 1:2, 11

2 And he saw God face to face, and he talked with him, and the glory of God was upon Moses; therefore Moses could endure his presence.

11 But now mine own eyes have beheld God; but not my natural, but my spiritual eyes, for my natural eyes could not have beheld; for I should have withered and died in his presence; but his glory was upon me; and I beheld his face, for I was transfigured before him.

Moses 7:47

47 And behold, Enoch saw the day of the coming of the Son of Man, even in the flesh; and his soul rejoiced, saying: The Righteous is lifted up, and the Lamb is slain from the foundation of the world; and through faith I am in the bosom of the Father, and behold, Zion is with me.

Abr. 1:15

15 And as they lifted up their hands upon me, that they might offer me up and take away my life, behold, I lifted up my voice unto the Lord my God, and the Lord hearkened and heard, and he filled me with the vision of the Almighty, and the angel of his presence stood by me, and immediately unloosed my bands;

Jesus Christ, Appearances, Postmortal

See also God, Manifestations of; Jesus Christ, Appearances, Antemortal

Matt. 28:9

9 And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, **Jesus met them**, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

Matt. 28:18

18 And **Jesus came and spake** unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

Mark 16:9

9 Now **when Jesus was risen** early the first day of the week, **he appeared first to Mary** Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

Luke 24:15

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, **Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.**

Luke 24:34

34 Saying, The **Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.**

Luke 24:36

36 And as they thus spake, **Jesus himself stood in the midst** of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

John 20:19

19 Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

Luke 24:39

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a **spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.**

John 20:14

14 And when she had thus said, **she turned** herself back, **and saw Jesus standing**, and knew not that it was Jesus.

John 20:20

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples **glad, when they saw the Lord.**

John 20:29

29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, **because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed**: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

John 21:4

4 But when the morning was now come, **Jesus stood on the shore**: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

John 21:14

14 This is now the **third time that Jesus shewed himself** to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

Acts 1:3

3 To whom also **he shewed himself alive after his passion** by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

Acts 7:55

55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and **saw** the glory of God, and **Jesus standing on the right hand of God,**

Acts 9:5

5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, **I am Jesus whom thou persecutest**: it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

Acts 9:10

10 And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named **Ananias**; and **to him said the Lord in a vision**, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.

Acts 9:27

27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how **he had seen the Lord in the way**, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

Acts 10:40

40 Him **God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly**;

Acts 13:31

31 And **he was seen many days of them** which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people.

Acts 18:9

9 Then **spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision**, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

Acts 22:18

18 And **saw him saying unto me, Make haste**, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

Acts 23:11

11 And the **night following the Lord stood by him**, and said, Be of good cheer, **Paul**: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

Acts 26:16

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for **I have appeared unto thee** for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

1 Cor. 15:5

5 And that **he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve**:

1 Cor 15:6

6 After that, **he was seen of above five hundred brethren** at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

1 Cor. 15:8

8 And **last of all he was seen of me** also, as of one born out of due time.

3 Ne. 9:15

5 Behold, **I am Jesus Christ the Son of God**. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

3 Ne. 11:8

8 And it came to pass, as they understood they cast their eyes up again towards heaven; and behold, they **saw a Man descending out of heaven**; and he was clothed in a white robe; and he came down and stood in the midst of them; and the eyes of the whole multitude were turned upon him, and they durst not open their mouths, even one to another, and wist not what it meant, for they thought it was an angel that had appeared unto them.

3 Ne. 11:15

15 And it came to pass that the multitude went forth, and thrust their hands into his side, and did feel the prints of the nails in his hands and in his feet; and this they did do, going forth one by one until they had all gone forth, and **did see with their eyes and did feel with their hands**, and did know of a surety and did bear record, that it was he, of whom it was written by the prophets, that should come.

3 Ne. 18:25

25 And ye see that I have commanded that none of you should go away, but rather have commanded that ye

should come unto me, that ye might feel and see; even so shall ye do unto the world; and whosoever breaketh this commandment suffereth himself to be led into temptation.

3 Ne. 17:25

25 And the **multitude did see and hear** and bear record; and they know that their record is true for they all of them did see and hear, every man for himself; and they were in number about two thousand and five hundred souls; and they did consist of men, women, and children.

3 Ne. 19:15

15 And it came to pass that while the angels were ministering unto the disciples, behold, **Jesus came and stood in the midst** and ministered unto them.

3 Ne. 27:2

2 And **Jesus again showed himself** unto them, for they were praying unto the Father in his name; and Jesus came and stood in the midst of them, and said unto them: What will ye that I shall give unto you?

Morm. 1:15

15 And I, being fifteen years of age and being somewhat of a sober mind, therefore **I was visited of the Lord**, and tasted and knew of the goodness of Jesus.

Ether 12:39

39 And then shall ye know that **I have seen Jesus**, and that he hath talked with me face to face, and that he told me in plain humility, even as a man telleth another in mine own language, concerning these things;

D&C 6:37

37 **Behold the wounds which pierced my side**, and also the prints of the nails in my hands and feet; be faithful, keep my commandments, and ye shall inherit the kingdom of heaven. Amen.

D&C 45:52

52 Then shall they know that I am the Lord; for I will say unto them: These wounds are the wounds with which I was wounded in the house of my friends. **I am he who was lifted up**. I am Jesus that was crucified. I am the Son of God.

D&C 67:10

10 And again, verily I say unto you that it is your privilege, and a promise I give unto you that have been ordained unto this ministry, that inasmuch as you strip yourselves from jealousies and fears, and humble yourselves before me, for ye are not sufficiently humble, the veil shall be rent and **you shall see me and know that I am**—not with the carnal neither natural mind, but with the spiritual.

D&C 76:23

23 For **we saw him, even on the right hand of God**; and we heard the voice bearing record that he is the Only Begotten of the Father—

D&C 93:1

1 Verily, thus saith the Lord: It shall come to pass that **every soul who forsaketh his sins** and cometh unto me, and calleth on my name, and obeyeth my voice, and keepeth my commandments, **shall see my face** and know that I am;

D&C 110:2

2 **We saw the Lord standing upon the breastwork** of the pulpit, before us; and under his feet was a paved work of pure gold, in color like amber.

D&C 110:8

8 Yea, **I will appear unto my servants**, and speak unto them with mine own voice, if my people will keep my commandments, and do not pollute this holy house.

D&C 130:1

1 **When the Savior shall appear we shall see him** as he is. We shall see that he is a man like ourselves.

D&C 138:18

18 While this vast multitude waited and conversed, rejoicing in the hour of their deliverance from the chains of death, the **Son of God appeared, declaring liberty** to the captives who had been faithful;

1 Pet. 3:18-19

18 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:
19 By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison;

JS—H 1:17

17 It no sooner appeared than I found myself delivered from the enemy which held me bound. When the light rested upon me **I saw two Personages, whose brightness and glory defy all description**, standing above me in the air. One of them spake unto me, calling me by name and said, pointing to the other—*This is My Beloved Son. Hear Him!*

See also

Rev. 1:17

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:

Rev. 3:20

20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

Rev. 19:10

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

3 Ne. 11:12

12 And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words the whole multitude fell to the earth; for they remembered that it had been prophesied among them that Christ should show himself unto them after his ascension into heaven.

3 Ne. 12:8

8 And blessed are all the pure in heart, for they shall see God.

3 Ne. 17:4

4 But now I go unto the Father, and also to show myself unto the lost tribes of Israel, for they are not lost unto the Father, for he knoweth whither he hath taken them.

Jesus Christ, Ascension of

Luke 24:51

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, **he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.**

John 3:13

13 **And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.**

John 6:62

62 What and if ye shall **see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?**

John 14:12

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because **I go unto my Father.**

John 14:28

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I.

John 20:17

17 Jesus saith unto her, **Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended** to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

Acts 1:11

11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this **same Jesus, which is taken up from you** into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Eph. 4:10

10 He that descended is the **same also that ascended up far above all heavens**, that he might fill all things.)

1 Tim. 3:16

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, **received up into glory.**

3 Ne. 11:12

12 And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words the whole multitude fell to the earth; for they remembered that it had been prophesied among them that **Christ should show himself unto them after his ascension** into heaven.

3 Ne. 18:39

39 And while they were overshadowed he **departed from them, and ascended into heaven.** And the disciples saw and did bear record that he ascended again into heaven.

D&C 20:24

24 And **ascended into heaven, to sit down** on the right hand of the Father, to reign with almighty power according to the will of the Father;

See also

Mosiah 18:2

2 Yea, concerning that which was to come, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and the redemption of the people, which was to be brought to pass through the power, and sufferings, and death of Christ, and his resurrection and ascension into heaven.

Alma 40:20

20 Now, my son, I do not say that their resurrection cometh at the resurrection of Christ; but behold, I give it as my opinion, that the souls and the bodies are reunited, of the righteous, at the resurrection of Christ, and his ascension into heaven.

Jesus Christ, Atonement through

See also Forgive; Jesus Christ, Lamb of God; Jesus Christ, Mediator; Jesus Christ, Messiah; Jesus Christ, Redeemer; Jesus Christ, Resurrection; Jesus Christ, Savior; Salvation

Lev. 17:11

11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the **blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.**

Isa. 53:6

6 All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the **Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.**

Mosiah 14:6

6 All we, like sheep, have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquities of us all.

Zech. 9:11

11 As for thee also, **by the blood of thy covenant** I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit wherein is no water.

Matt. 8:17

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, **Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.**

Matt. 20:28

28 Even as the **Son of man came** not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and **to give his life a ransom** for many.

1 Tim. 2:6

6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

Matt. 26:28

28 For this is **my blood** of the new testament, which is **shed for many for the remission of sins.**

Luke 22:19

19 And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is **my body which is given for you:** this do in remembrance of me.

Luke 22:44

44 And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and **his sweat was as it were great drops of blood** falling down to the ground.

John 6:51

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the

bread that I will give is **my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.**

John 10:15

15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and **I lay down my life for the sheep.**

John 11:25

25 Jesus said unto her, **I am the resurrection, and the life:** he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

John 12:32

32 And **I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.**

3 Ne. 27:15

15 And for this cause have I been lifted up; therefore, according to the power of the Father I will draw all men unto me, that they may be judged according to their works.

John 14:6

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: **no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.**

John 17:4

4 I have glorified thee on the earth: I have **finished the work which thou gavest me to do.**

John 17:19

19 And **for their sakes I sanctify myself,** that they also might be sanctified through the truth.

Acts 13:38-41

38 Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

39 And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

Rom. 3:25

25 **Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation** through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

Rom. 5:9

9 Much more then, being now **justified by his blood, we shall be saved** from wrath through him.

Rom. 5:11

11 And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus **Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.**

Rom. 5:6-21

6 For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

10 For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.

12 Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

18 Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

Rom. 8:32

32 He that **spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us** all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

2 Cor. 5:18

18 And all things are of God, who **hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us** the ministry of reconciliation;

Eph. 2:16

16 And that he might **reconcile both unto God** in one body **by the cross**, having slain the enmity thereby:

Philip. 2:8

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became **obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.**

Heb. 2:9

9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; **that he** by the grace of God **should taste death for every man.**

Heb. 5:9

9 And being made perfect, he became the **author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;**

Heb. 7:27

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for **this he did once, when he offered up himself.**

Heb. 9:28

28 So **Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many;** and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

1 Pet. 2:21

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because **Christ also suffered for us**, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

1 Pet. 2:24

24 Who **his own self bare our sins** in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

1 Pet. 3:18

18 For **Christ also hath once suffered for sins**, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

1 Jn. 1:7

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the **blood of Jesus Christ** his Son **cleanseth us from all sin.**

1 Jn. 2:2

2 And **he is the propitiation for our sins**: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

1 Jn. 3:5

5 And ye know that **he was manifested to take away our sins**; and in him is no sin.

1 Jn. 4:10

10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and **sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins**.

1 Ne. 11:33

33 And I, Nephi, saw that **he was lifted up upon the cross and slain for the sins** of the world.

2 Ne. 2:7

7 Behold, **he offereth himself a sacrifice for sin**, to answer the ends of the law, unto all those who have a broken heart and a contrite spirit; and unto none else can the ends of the law be answered.

2 Ne. 9:7

7 Wherefore, **it must needs be an infinite atonement**—save it should be an infinite atonement this corruption could not put on incorruption. Wherefore, the first judgment which came upon man must needs have remained to an endless duration. And if so, this flesh must have laid down to rot and to crumble to its mother earth, to rise no more.

2 Ne. 10:25

25 Wherefore, may God raise you from death by the power of the resurrection, and also from everlasting death by the power of the atonement, that ye may be received into the eternal kingdom of God, that ye may praise him through grace divine. Amen.

2 Ne. 11:5

5 And also my soul delighteth in the covenants of the Lord which he hath made to our fathers; yea, my soul delighteth in his grace, and in his justice, and power, and mercy in the **great and eternal plan of deliverance** from death.

Jacob 4:11

11 Wherefore, beloved brethren, be **reconciled unto him through the atonement of Christ**, his Only Begotten Son, and ye may obtain a resurrection, according to the power of the resurrection which is in Christ, and be presented as the first-fruits of Christ unto God, having faith, and obtained a good hope of glory in him before he manifesteth himself in the flesh.

Mosiah 3:16

16 And even if it were possible that little children could sin they could not be saved; but I say unto you they are blessed; for behold, as in Adam, or by nature, they fall, even so the **blood of Christ atoneth for their sins**.

Mosiah 4:6

6 I say unto you, if ye have **come to a knowledge** of the goodness of God, and his matchless power, and his wisdom, and his patience, and his long-suffering towards the children of men; and also, the **atonement which has been prepared** from the foundation of the world, that thereby salvation might come to him that should put his trust in the Lord, and should be diligent in keeping his commandments, and continue in the faith even unto the end of his life, I mean the life of the mortal body—

Mosiah 13:28

28 And moreover, I say unto you, that salvation doth not come by the law alone; and **were it not for the atonement**, which God himself shall make for the sins and iniquities of his people, that **they must unavoidably perish**, notwithstanding the law of Moses.

Mosiah 14:10

10 Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief; when **thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin** he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand.

Alma 7:11

11 And he shall go forth, suffering pains and afflictions and temptations of every kind; and this that the word might be fulfilled which saith he will **take upon him the pains and the sicknesses** of his people.

Alma 34:8

8 And now, behold, I will testify unto you of myself that these things are true. Behold, I say unto you, that I do know that Christ shall come among the children of men, to take upon him the transgressions of his people, and that **he shall atone for the sins of the world**; for the Lord God hath spoken it.

Alma 42:23

23 But God ceaseth not to be God, and mercy claimeth the penitent, and mercy cometh because of the atonement; and **the atonement bringeth to pass the resurrection** of the dead; and the resurrection of the dead bringeth back men into the presence of God; and thus they are restored into his presence, to be judged according to their works, according to the law and justice.

Hel. 5:9

9 O remember, remember, my sons, the words which king Benjamin spake unto his people; yea, remember that there is no other way nor means whereby man can be **saved, only through the atoning blood of Jesus Christ**, who shall come; yea, remember that he cometh to redeem the world.

3 Ne. 11:14

14 Arise and come forth unto me, that ye may thrust your hands into my side, and also that ye may feel the prints of the nails in my hands and in my feet, that ye may know that I am the God of Israel, and the **God of the whole earth**, and have been **slain for the sins of the world**.

Moro. 8:20

20 And he that saith that little children need baptism denieth the mercies of Christ, and **setteth at naught the atonement** of him and the power of his redemption.

Moro. 10:33

33 And again, if ye by the grace of God are perfect in Christ, and deny not his power, then are ye **sanctified** in Christ by the grace of God, **through the shedding of the blood** of Christ, which is in the covenant of the Father unto the remission of your sins, that ye become holy, without spot.

D&C 18:11

11 For, behold, the Lord your Redeemer suffered death in the flesh; wherefore **he suffered the pain of all men**, that all men might repent and come unto him.

D&C 19:16

16 For behold, **I, God, have suffered these things for all**, that they might not suffer if they would repent;

D&C 29:1

1 Listen to the voice of Jesus Christ, your Redeemer, the Great **I AM, whose arm of mercy hath atoned for your sins**;

D&C 38:4

4 I am the same which have taken the Zion of Enoch into mine own bosom; and verily, I say, even as many as have believed in my name, for I am Christ, and in mine own name, **by the virtue of the blood which I have spilt**, have I pleaded before the Father for them.

D&C 45:4

4 Saying: Father, **behold the sufferings and death of him who did no sin**, in whom thou wast well pleased; behold the blood of thy Son which was shed, the blood of him whom thou gavest that thyself might be glorified;

D&C 74:7

7 But **little children are holy**, being sanctified **through the atonement** of Jesus Christ; and this is what the scriptures mean.

D&C 76:69

69 These are they who are just men made perfect through **Jesus** the mediator of the new covenant, who **wrought out this perfect atonement** through the shedding of his own blood.

D&C 138:2

2 And reflecting upon the **great atoning sacrifice that was made by the Son** of God, for the redemption of the world;

Moses 5:7

7 And then the angel spake, saying: This thing is a **similitude of the sacrifice of the Only Begotten** of the Father, which is full of grace and truth.

Moses 6:54

54 Hence came the saying abroad among the people, that the **Son of God hath atoned for original guilt**, wherein the sins of the parents cannot be answered upon the heads of the children, for they are whole from the foundation of the world.

A of F 1:3

3 We believe that **through the Atonement of Christ, all mankind may be saved**, by obedience to the laws and ordinances of the Gospel.

See also

Lev. 4:31

31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour unto the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

Matt. 26:28

28 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

John 19:30

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

Jesus Christ, Authority of

See also Authority; Jesus Christ, Advocate; Jesus Christ, Divine Sonship; Jesus Christ, Firstborn; Jesus Christ, Foreordained; Jesus Christ, Jehovah; Jesus Christ, Judge; Jesus Christ, Mediator; Jesus Christ, Power of; Jesus Christ, Redeemer; Jesus Christ, Relationships with the Father

Isa. 9:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the **government shall be upon his shoulder**: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

2 Ne. 19:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Jer. 23:5

5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a **King shall reign** and prosper, and shall **execute judgment and justice** in the earth.

Dan. 7:14

14 And there was **given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom**, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

Zech. 14:9

9 And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

Alma 5:50

50 Yea, thus saith the Spirit: Repent, all ye ends of the earth, for the kingdom of heaven is soon at hand; yea, the Son of God cometh in his glory, in his might, majesty, power, and dominion. Yea, my beloved brethren, I say unto you, that the Spirit saith: Behold the glory of the King of all the earth; and also the King of heaven shall very soon shine forth among all the children of men.

Matt. 7:29

29 For **he taught them as one having authority**, and not as the scribes.

Mark 1:22

22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

Matt. 9:6

6 But that ye may know that the Son of man **hath power on earth to forgive sins**, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

Matt. 21:24

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will **tell you by what authority I do these things**.

Mark 1:27

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for **with authority commandeth he** even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

Mark 3:14

14 And **he ordained twelve**, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

Luke 4:32

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for **his word was with power**.

John 17:2

2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

D&C 11:11

11 For, behold, it is I that speak; behold, I am the light which shineth in darkness, and by my power I give these words unto thee.

Luke 10:22

22 **All things are delivered to me of my Father**: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

John 1:1-5, 14

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4 In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

John 3:35

35 The **Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.**

John 5:22

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but **hath committed all judgment unto the Son:**

John 5:27

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

Jude 1:15

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

John 5:43

43 **I am come in my Father's name**, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

John 7:16

16 Jesus answered them, and said, **My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.**

John 7:29

29 But I know him: for **I am from him, and he hath sent me.**

John 8:29

29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.

John 17:18

18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

John 20:21

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

3 Ne. 27:13

13 Behold I have given unto you my gospel, and this is the gospel which I have given unto you—that I came into the world to do the will of my Father, because my Father sent me.

John 10:18

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. **This commandment have I received of my Father.**

John 12:49

49 For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

John 14:31

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

Acts 4:27

27 For of a truth against thy holy child **Jesus, whom thou hast anointed**, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

Acts 10:42

42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is **he which was ordained of God** to be the Judge of quick and dead.

Acts 17:31

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

Rom. 14:9

9 For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be **Lord both of the dead and living.**

Heb. 1:2

2 Hath in these last days **spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir** of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

Heb. 5:9

9 And being made perfect, he became **the author of eternal salvation** unto all them that obey him;

Heb. 5:10

10 **Called of God an high priest** after the order of Melchisedec.

Heb. 7:24

24 But this man, **because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.**

Heb. 7:3

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

Heb. 8:1

1 Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such **an high priest**, who is set **on the right hand of the throne** of the Majesty in the heavens;

Heb. 12:2

2 Looking unto Jesus the **author and finisher of our faith**; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

1 Pet. 1:20

20 Who verily was **foreordained before the foundation of the world**, but was manifest in these last times for you,

Ether 3:14

14 Behold, I am he who was prepared from the foundation of the world to redeem my people. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. I am the Father and the Son. In me shall all mankind have life, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

Rev. 1:18

18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, **I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.**

Rev. 5:12

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is **the Lamb that was slain to receive power**, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

Rev. 12:10

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the **kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ**: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

Rev. 19:15

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and **he shall rule them with a rod of iron**: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

2 Ne. 9:5

5 Yea, I know that ye know that in the body he shall show himself unto those at Jerusalem, from whence we came; for it is expedient that it should be among them; for it behooveth the great Creator that he suffereth himself to become subject unto man in the flesh, and die for all men, that **all men might become subject unto him.**

2 Ne. 10:14

14 For he that raiseth up a king against me shall perish, for **I**, the Lord, the king of heaven, **will be their king**, and I will be a light unto them forever, that hear my words.

Mosiah 7:27

27 And because he said unto them that **Christ was the God, the Father of all things**, and said that he should take upon him the image of man, and it should be the image after which man was created in the beginning; or in other words, he said that man was created after the image of God, and that God should come down among the children of men, and take upon him flesh and blood, and go forth upon the face of the earth—

Mosiah 15:1

1 And now Abinadi said unto them: I would that ye should understand that **God himself shall come down among the children of men**, and shall redeem his people.

Hel. 14:12

12 And also that ye might know of the coming of Jesus Christ, the **Son of God, the Father of heaven and of earth**, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and that ye might know of the signs of his coming, to the intent that ye might believe on his name.

3 Ne. 15:5

5 Behold, **I am he that gave the law**, and I am he who covenanted with my people Israel; therefore, the law in me is fulfilled, for I have come to fulfil the law; therefore it hath an end.

3 Ne. 15:16

16 **This much did the Father command me**, that I should tell unto them:

3 Ne. 20:14

14 And the Father hath commanded me that I should give unto you this land, for your inheritance.

D&C 1:6

6 Behold, this is mine authority, and the authority of my servants, and my preface unto the book of my commandments, which I have given them to publish unto you, O inhabitants of the earth.

D&C 19:24

24 I am Jesus Christ; **I came by the will of the Father**, and I do his will.

D&C 20:24

24 And ascended into heaven, to sit down on the right hand of the Father, to **reign with almighty power according to the will of the Father**;

D&C 93:4

4 The **Father** because **he gave me of his fulness**, and the Son because I was in the world and made flesh my tabernacle, and dwelt among the sons of men.

D&C 93:17

17 And he **received all power, both in heaven and on earth**, and the glory of the Father was with him, for he dwelt in him.

D&C 107:3

3 Before his day it was called *the Holy Priesthood, after the Order of the Son of God*.

D&C 124:123

123 Verily I say unto you, I now give unto you the officers belonging to my Priesthood, that ye may hold the keys thereof, even the Priesthood which is after the order of Melchizedek, which is after the order of mine Only Begotten Son.

D&C 132:59

59 Verily, if a man be called of my Father, as was Aaron, **by mine own voice, and by the voice of him that sent me**, and I have endowed him with the keys of the power of this priesthood, if he do anything in my name, and according to my law and by my word, he will not commit sin, and I will justify him.

Moses 1:32

32 And **by the word of my power, have I created** them, which is mine Only Begotten Son, who is full of grace and truth.

Moses 6:52

52 And he also said unto him: If thou wilt turn unto me, and hearken unto my voice, and believe, and repent of all thy transgressions, and be baptized, even in water, in the name of mine Only Begotten Son, who is full of grace and truth, which is **Jesus Christ, the only name** which shall be given under heaven, **whereby salvation shall come** unto the children of men, ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost, asking all things in his name, and whatsoever ye shall ask, it shall be given you.

See also

Matt. 12:18

18 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

3 Ne. 9:15

15 Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and

the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

Ether 3:14

14 Behold, I am he who was prepared from the foundation of the world to redeem my people. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. I am the Father and the Son. In me shall all mankind have life, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

D&C 49:5

5 Thus saith the Lord; for I am God, and have sent mine Only Begotten Son into the world for the redemption of the world, and have decreed that he that receiveth him shall be saved, and he that receiveth him not shall be damned—

D&C 76:42

42 That through him all might be saved whom the Father had put into his power and made by him;

Abr. 3:27

27 And the Lord said: Whom shall I send? And one answered like unto the Son of Man: Here am I, send me. And another answered and said: Here am I, send me. And the Lord said: I will send the first.

Jesus Christ, Baptism of

Matt. 3:13

13 Then **cometh Jesus** from Galilee to Jordan **unto John, to be baptized** of him.

Mark 1:9

9 And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.

Luke 3:21

21 Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

1 Ne. 11:27

27 And I looked and beheld the Redeemer of the world, of whom my father had spoken; and I also beheld the prophet who should prepare the way before him. And the Lamb of God went forth and was baptized of him; and after he was baptized, I beheld the heavens open, and the Holy Ghost come down out of heaven and abide upon him in the form of a dove.

Mark 10:38

38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: **can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?**

John 1:32

32 And John bare record, saying, **I saw the Spirit descending** from heaven like a dove, and **it abode upon him.**

1 Ne. 10:9

9 And my father said he should baptize **in Bethabara**, beyond Jordan; and he also said **he should baptize with water**; even that he should baptize the Messiah with water.

2 Ne. 31:5

5 And now, **if the Lamb of God**, he being holy, **should have need to be baptized** by water, to fulfil all righteousness, O then, how much more need have we, being unholy, to be baptized, yea, even by water!

Jesus Christ, Betrayal of

Ps. 22:16

16 For dogs have compassed me: the **assembly of the wicked have inclosed me**: they pierced my hands and my feet.

Ps. 41:9

9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, **hath lifted up his heel against me**.

Zech. 11:12

12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So **they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver**.

Matt. 27:9

9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value;

Zech. 13:6

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which **I was wounded in the house of my friends**.

Matt. 10:4

4 Simon the Canaanite, and **Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him**.

Matt. 17:22

22 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The **Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men**:

Matt. 20:18

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

Matt. 26:2

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the **Son of man is betrayed to be crucified**.

Matt. 26:16

16 And from that time **he sought opportunity to betray him**.

Mark 14:11

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

Luke 22:6

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

Matt. 26:45

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the **Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners**.

Mark 14:41

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

Matt. 27:4

4 Saying, I have sinned in that **I have betrayed the innocent blood**. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

Matt. 27:18

18 For **he knew that for envy they had delivered him**.

Mark 11:18

18 And the **scribes and chief priests** heard it, and **sought how they might destroy him**: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

Mark 14:44

44 And **he that betrayed him had given them a token**, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

Luke 22:48

48 But Jesus said unto him, **Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?**

John 13:21

21 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that **one of you shall betray me**.

1 Ne. 19:10

10 And the God of our fathers, who were led out of Egypt, out of bondage, and also were preserved in the wilderness by him, yea, the God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, **yieldeth himself**, according to the words of the angel, as a man, **into the hands of wicked men**, to be lifted up, according to the words of Zenock, and to be crucified, according to the words of Neum, and to be buried in a sepulchre, according to the words of Zenos, which he spake concerning the three days of darkness, which should be a sign given of his death unto those who should inhabit the isles of the sea, more especially given unto those who are of the house of Israel.

See also

1 Ne. 11:32

32 And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me again, saying: Look! And I looked and beheld the Lamb of God, that he was taken by the people; yea, the Son of the everlasting God was judged of the world; and I saw and bear record.

2 Ne. 6:9

9 Nevertheless, the Lord has shown unto me that they should return again. And he also has shown unto me that the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel, should manifest himself unto them in the flesh; and after he should manifest himself they should scourge him and crucify him, according to the words of the angel who spake it unto me.

D&C 45:53

53 And then shall they weep, because of their iniquities; then shall they lament because they persecuted their king.

Jesus Christ, Birth of

Isa. 7:14

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a **virgin shall conceive, and bear a son**, and shall call his name Immanuel.

2 Ne. 17:14

14 Therefore, the Lord himself shall give you a sign— Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and shall bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Isa. 9:6

6 For **unto us a child is born**, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

2 Ne. 19:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Micah 5:2

2 But thou, **Beth-lehem** Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet **out of thee shall he come forth** unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

Matt. 1:23

23 Behold, a **virgin shall be with child**, and shall **bring forth a son**, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

Matt. 2:1

1 Now when **Jesus was born in Bethlehem** of Judæa in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

Luke 1:31

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and **bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS**.

Luke 2:11

11 For **unto you is born this day** in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.

John 1:14

14 And the **Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us**, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

John 1:3

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

Rom. 1:3

3 Concerning his Son **Jesus** Christ our Lord, which was **made of the seed of David** according to the flesh;

Gal. 4:4

4 But when the fulness of the time was come, **God sent forth his Son**, made of a woman, made under the law,

1 Ne. 10:4

4 Yea, even **six hundred years** from the time that my father left Jerusalem, a prophet would the Lord **God raise up among the Jews—even a Messiah**, or, in other words, a Savior of the world.

1 Ne. 19:8

8 And behold he cometh, according to the words of the angel, in six hundred years from the time my father left Jerusalem.

2 Ne. 25:19

19 For according to the words of the prophets, the Messiah cometh in six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem; and according to the words of the prophets, and also the word of the angel of God, his name shall be Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

1 Ne. 11:18

18 And he said unto me: Behold, the virgin whom thou seest is the **mother of the Son of God**, after the manner of the flesh.

2 Ne. 26:3

3 And after the Messiah shall come there shall be **signs given** unto my people **of his birth**, and also of his death and resurrection; and great and terrible shall that day be unto the wicked, for they shall perish; and they perish because they cast out the prophets, and the saints, and stone them, and slay them; wherefore the cry of the blood of the saints shall ascend up to God from the ground against them.

Alma 7:10

10 And behold, **he shall be born of Mary, at Jerusalem** which is the land of our forefathers, she being a virgin, a precious and chosen vessel, who shall be overshadowed and conceive by the power of the Holy Ghost, and bring forth a son, yea, even the Son of God.

Hel. 14:4

4 Therefore, there shall be one day and a night and a day, as if it were one day and there were no night; and this shall be unto you for a **sign**; for ye shall know of the rising of the sun and also of its setting; therefore they shall know of a surety that there shall be two days and a night; nevertheless the night shall not be darkened; and it shall be the night **before he is born**.

3 Ne. 1:19

19 And it came to pass that there was no darkness in all that night, but it was as light as though it was mid-day. And it came to pass that the sun did rise in the morning again, according to its proper order; and they knew that it was the **day that the Lord should be born**, because of the sign which had been given.

D&C 20:1

1 The rise of the Church of Christ in these last days, being one thousand eight hundred and thirty years **since the coming of our Lord** and Savior Jesus Christ **in the flesh**, it being regularly organized and established agreeable to the laws of our country, by the will and commandments of God, in the fourth month, and on the sixth day of the month which is called April—

D&C 76:41

41 That he **came into the world, even Jesus**, to be crucified for the world, and to bear the sins of the world, and to sanctify the world, and to cleanse it from all unrighteousness;

D&C 93:4

4 The Father because he gave me of his fulness, and the Son because **I** was in the world and **made flesh my tabernacle**, and dwelt among the sons of men.

Moses 5:57

57 For they would not hearken unto his voice, nor believe on his Only Begotten Son, even him whom he declared **should come in the meridian of time**, who was prepared from before the foundation of the world.

Moses 6:57-62

57 Wherefore teach it unto your children, that all men, everywhere, must repent, or they can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God, for no unclean thing can dwell there, or dwell in his presence; for, in the language of Adam, Man of Holiness is his name, and the name of his Only Begotten is the **Son** of Man, even Jesus Christ, a righteous Judge, who shall come in the meridian of time.

58 Therefore I give unto you a commandment, to teach these things freely unto your children, saying:

59 That by reason of transgression cometh the fall, which fall bringeth death, and inasmuch as ye were born into the world by water, and blood, and the spirit, which I have made, and so became of dust a living soul, even so ye must be born again into the kingdom of heaven, of water, and of the Spirit, and be cleansed by blood, even the blood of mine Only Begotten; that ye might be sanctified from all sin, and enjoy the words of eternal life in this world, and eternal life in the world to come, even immortal glory;

60 For by the water ye keep the commandment; by the Spirit ye are justified, and by the blood ye are sanctified;
61 Therefore it is given to abide in you; the record of heaven; the Comforter; the peaceable things of immortal glory; the truth of all things; that which quickeneth all things, which maketh alive all things; that which knoweth all things, and hath all power according to wisdom, mercy, truth, justice, and judgment.

62 And now, behold, I say unto you: This is the plan of salvation unto all men, through the blood of mine Only Begotten, who shall come in the meridian of time.

Jesus Christ, Condescension of

Ps. 113:6

6 Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in **the earth!**

Isa. 50:6

6 **I gave my back to the smiters**, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

John 1:14

14 **And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us**, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Rom. 9:5

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

1 Tim. 3:16

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

Mosiah 15:2

2 And because he dwelleth in flesh he shall be called the Son of God, and having subjected the flesh to the will of the Father, being the Father and the Son—

D&C 20:26

26 Not only those who believed after he came in the meridian of time, in the flesh, but all those from the beginning, even as many as were before he came, who believed in the words of the holy prophets, who spake as they were inspired by the gift of the Holy Ghost, who truly testified of him in all things, should have eternal life,

D&C 93:4

4 The Father because he gave me of his fulness, and the Son because I was in the world and made flesh my tabernacle, and dwelt among the sons of men.

Moses 7:47

47 And behold, Enoch saw the day of the coming of the Son of Man, even in the flesh; and his soul rejoiced, saying: The Righteous is lifted up, and the Lamb is slain from the foundation of the world; and through faith I am in the bosom of the Father, and behold, Zion is with me.

John 3:13

13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but **he that came down from heaven**, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

John 6:38

38 For I **came down from heaven, not to do mine own will**, but the will of him that sent me.

Rom. 8:3

3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, **God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh**, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

Gal. 4:4

4 But when the fulness of the time was come, **God sent forth his Son, made of a woman**, made under the law,

Heb. 2:9

9 But we see **Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death**, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man.

1 Jn. 5:6

6 This is **he that came by water and blood**, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

1 Ne. 11:16

16 And he said unto me: **Knowest thou the condescension of God?**

1 Ne. 11:26

26 And the angel said unto me again: Look and **behold the condescension of God!**

1 Ne. 19:10

10 And the God of our fathers, who were led out of Egypt, out of bondage, and also were preserved in the wilderness by him, yea, the **God of Abraham**, and of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, **yieldeth himself**, according to the words of the angel, as a man, **into the hands of wicked men**, to be lifted up, according to the words of Zenock, and to be crucified, according to the words of Neum, and to be buried in a sepulchre, according to the words of Zenos, which he spake concerning the three days of darkness, which should be a sign given of his death unto those who should inhabit the isles of the sea, more especially given unto those who are of the house of Israel.

2 Ne. 4:26

26 O then, if I have seen so great things, if the **Lord in his condescension unto the children** of men hath visited men in so much mercy, why should my heart weep and my soul linger in the valley of sorrow, and my flesh waste away, and my strength slacken, because of mine afflictions?

Alma 7:13

13 Now the Spirit knoweth all things; nevertheless the **Son of God suffereth according to the flesh** that he might take upon him the sins of his people, that he might blot out their transgressions according to the power of his deliverance; and now behold, this is the testimony which is in me.

Alma 19:13

13 For as sure as thou livest, behold, I have seen **my Redeemer; and he shall** come forth, and **be born of a woman**, and he shall redeem all mankind who believe on his name. Now, when he had said these words, his heart was swollen within him, and he sunk again with joy; and the queen also sunk down, being overpowered by the Spirit.

Ether 3:9

9 And the Lord said unto him: Because of thy faith thou hast seen that **I shall take upon me flesh and blood**; and never has man come before me with such exceeding faith as thou hast; for were it not so ye could not have seen my finger. Sawest thou more than this?

D&C 88:6

6 He that ascended up on high, as also **he descended below all things**, in that he comprehended all things, that he might be in all and through all things, the light of truth;

D&C 122:8

8 The **Son of Man hath descended below them all**. Art thou greater than he?

See also

Isa. 53:2

2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

Mosiah 14:1-3

1 Yea, even doth not Isaiah say: Who hath believed our report, and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?

2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of dry ground; he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him there is no beauty that we should desire him.

3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief; and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

3 Ne. 1:13

13 Lift up your head and be of good cheer; for behold, the time is at hand, and on this night shall the sign be given, and on the morrow come I into the world, to show unto the

world that I will fulfil all that which I have caused to bespoken by the mouth of my holy prophets.

Jesus Christ, Creator

See also God, Creator; God the Father, Jehovah

Gen. 1:26

26 And God said, **Let us make man in our image**, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Moses 2:26-27

26 And I, God, said unto mine Only Begotten, which was with me from the beginning: Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and it was so. And I, God, said: Let them have dominion over the fishes of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 And I, God, created man in mine own image, in the image of mine Only Begotten created I him; male and female created I them.

2 Kgs. 19:15

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou **hast made heaven and earth**.

Acts 14:15

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

Mosiah 4:2

2 And they had viewed themselves in their own carnal state, even less than the dust of the earth. And they all cried aloud with one voice, saying: O have mercy, and apply the atoning blood of Christ that we may receive forgiveness of our sins, and our hearts may be purified; for we believe in Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who created heaven and earth, and all things; who shall come down among the children of men.

3 Ne. 9:15

15 Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

Job 10:8

8 **Thine hands have made me** and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

Job 38:4

4 Where wast thou **when I laid the foundations of the earth**? Declare, if thou hast understanding.

Ps. 33:6

6 **By the word of the LORD were the heavens made**; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

Isa. 40:28

28 Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the **LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth**, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding.

Isa. 41:20

20 That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the **Holy One of Israel hath created it**.

Isa. 42:5

5 Thus saith God the **LORD, he that created the heavens**, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

Isa. 45:18

18 For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I am the LORD; and there is none else.

Isa. 44:24

24 Thus saith the LORD, thy **redeemer**, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD **that maketh all things**; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

Isa. 45:12

12 **I have made the earth, and created man upon it**: I even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

1 Ne. 17:36

36 Behold, the Lord hath created the earth that it should be inhabited; and he hath created his children that they should possess it.

Isa. 65:17

17 For, behold, **I create new heavens and a new earth**: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

Jer. 51:15

15 **He hath made the earth by his power**, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

Amos 4:13

13 For, lo, **he that formeth the mountains**, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The Lord, The God of hosts, is his name.

John 1:3

3 **All things were made by him**; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

Col. 1:16

16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Rev. 4:11

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

John 1:10

10 He was in the world, and the **world was made by him**, and the world knew him not.

D&C 93:9

9 The light and the Redeemer of the world; the Spirit of truth, who came into the world, because the world was made by him, and in him was the life of men and the light of men.

Acts 7:50

50 **Hath not my hand made all these things?**

Mosiah 4:9

9 Believe in God; believe that he is, and that he created all things, both in heaven and in earth; believe that he has all wisdom, and all power, both in heaven and in earth; believe that man doth not comprehend all the things which the Lord can comprehend.

Eph. 3:9

9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, **who created all things by Jesus Christ**:

Hel. 14:12

12 And also that ye might know of the coming of Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Father of heaven and of

earth, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and that ye might know of the signs of his coming, to the intent that ye might believe on his name.

Col. 3:10

10 And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge **after the image of him that created him**:

Heb. 1:2

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by **his Son**, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, **by whom also he made the worlds**;

Heb. 1:10

10 And, Thou, **Lord**, in the beginning **hast laid the foundation of the earth**; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

Heb. 11:3

3 Through faith we understand that the **worlds were framed by the words of God**, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

2 Ne. 2:15

15 And to bring about his eternal purposes in the end of man, after **he had created our first parents**, and the beasts of the field and the fowls of the air, and in fine, all things which are created, it must needs be that there was an opposition; even the forbidden fruit in opposition to the tree of life; the one being sweet and the other bitter.

2 Ne. 9:5

5 Yea, I know that ye know that in the body he shall show himself unto those at Jerusalem, from whence we came; for it is expedient that it should be among them; for it behooveth the **great Creator that the suffereth himself** to become subject unto man in the flesh, and die for all men, that all men might become subject unto him.

2 Ne. 29:7

7 Know ye not that there are more nations than one? Know ye not that I, the **Lord** your God, have **created all men**, and that I remember those who are upon the isles of the sea; and that I rule in the heavens above and in the earth beneath; and I bring forth my word unto the children of men, yea, even upon all the nations of the earth?

Jacob 2:21

21 Do ye not suppose that such things are abominable unto him who created all flesh? And the one being is as precious in his sight as the other. And all flesh is of the dust; and for the selfsame end hath he created them, that they should keep his commandments and glorify him forever.

Alma 1:4

4 And he also testified unto the people that all mankind should be saved at the last day, and that they need not fear nor tremble, but that they might lift up their heads and rejoice; for the Lord had created all men, and had also redeemed all men; and, in the end, all men should have eternal life.

Jacob 4:9

9 For behold, by the power of his word man came upon the face of the earth, which **earth was created by the power of his word**. Wherefore, if God being able to speak and the world was, and to speak and man was created, O then, why not able to command the earth, or the workmanship of his hands upon the face of it, according to his will and pleasure?

Mosiah 3:8

8 And he shall be called **Jesus Christ**, the Son of God, the Father of heaven and earth, **the Creator of all things** from the beginning; and his mother shall be called Mary.

Mosiah 5:15

15 Therefore, I would that ye should be steadfast and immovable, always abounding in good works, that Christ, the Lord God Omnipotent, may seal you his, that you may be brought to heaven, that ye may have everlasting salvation and eternal life, through the wisdom, and power, and justice, and mercy of him who created all things, in heaven and in earth, who is God above all. Amen.

Mosiah 26:23

23 For it is I that taketh upon me the sins of the world; for it is I that hath created them; and it is I that granteth unto him that believeth unto the end a place at my right hand.

Mosiah 4:12

12 And behold, I say unto you that if ye do this ye shall always rejoice, and be filled with the love of God, and always retain a remission of your sins; and ye shall grow in the knowledge of the **glory of him that created you**, or in the knowledge of that which is just and true.

Alma 5:15

15 Do ye exercise faith in the **redemption of him who created you**? Do you look forward with an eye of faith, and view this mortal body raised in immortality, and this corruption raised in incorruption, to stand before God to be judged according to the deeds which have been done in the mortal body?

Ether 3:16

16 Behold, this body, which ye now behold, is the body of my spirit; and **man have I created after the body of my**

spirit; and even as I appear unto thee to be in the spirit will I appear unto my people in the flesh.

D&C 29:31

31 For **by the power of my Spirit created I them**; yea, all things both spiritual and temporal—

D&C 38:3

3 I am the same which spake, and the world was made, and all things came by me.

D&C 45:1

1 Hearken, O ye people of my church, to whom the kingdom has been given; hearken ye and give ear to him who laid the foundation of the earth, **who made the heavens and all the hosts** thereof, and by whom all things were made which live, and move, and have a being.

D&C 76:24

24 That **by him**, and through him, and of him, **the worlds are and were created**, and the inhabitants thereof are begotten sons and daughters unto God.

D&C 88:7

7 Which truth shineth. This is the light of Christ. As also **he is in the sun**, and the light of the sun, **and the power thereof by which it was made**.

D&C 117:6

6 For have I not the fowls of heaven, and also the fish of the sea, and the beasts of the mountains? **Have I not made the earth**? Do I not hold the destinies of all the armies of the nations of the earth?

Moses 1:33

33 And worlds without number have I created; and I also created them for mine own purpose; and **by the Son I created them**, which is mine Only Begotten.

Moses 2:1

1 And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto Moses, saying: Behold, I reveal unto you concerning this heaven, and this earth; write the words which I speak. I am the Beginning and the End, the Almighty God; **by mine Only Begotten I created these things**; yea, in the beginning I created the heaven, and the earth upon which thou standest.

Abr. 3:24

24 And there stood one among them that was like unto God, and he said unto those who were with him: We will go down, for there is space there, and we will take of these materials, and **we will make an earth whereon these may dwell**;

Abr. 4:1

1 And then the Lord said: Let us go down. And they went down at the beginning, and they, that is the **Gods, organized and formed the heavens and the earth.**

See also

Job 26:13

13 By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

2 Pet. 3:5

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

D&C 88:13

13 The light which is in all things, which giveth life to all things, which is the law by which all things are governed, even the power of God who sitteth upon his throne, who is in the bosom of eternity, who is in the midst of all things.

D&C 104:17

17 For the earth is full, and there is enough and to spare; yea, I prepared all things, and have given unto the children of men to be agents unto themselves.

Jesus Christ, Crucifixion of

See also Jesus Christ, Death of

Ps. 22:1

I My God, **my God, why hast thou forsaken me?** why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?

Mark 15:34

34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

Ps. 22:16

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: **they pierced my hands and my feet.**

Isa. 53:12

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath **poured out his soul unto death:** and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Mosiah 14:12

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death; and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bore the sins of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Zech. 12:10

10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and **they shall look upon me whom they have pierced,** and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

John 19:37

37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

Zech. 13:6

6 And one shall say unto him, **What are these wounds in thine hands?** Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

Matt. 20:19

19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and **to scourge, and to crucify him:** and the third day he shall rise again.

2 Ne. 6:9

9 Nevertheless, the Lord has shown unto me that they should return again. And he also has shown unto me that the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel, should manifest himself unto them in the flesh; and after he should manifest himself they should scourge him and crucify him, according to the words of the angel who spake it unto me.

Mosiah 3:9

9 And lo, he cometh unto his own, that salvation might come unto the children of men even through faith on his name; and even after all this they shall consider him a man, and say that he hath a devil, and shall scourge him, and shall crucify him.

Matt. 26:2

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the **Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.**

Matt. 27:22

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, **Let him be crucified.**

Luke 23:23

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

Matt. 27:35

35 And **they crucified him,** and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

Mark 15:15

15 And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

John 19:16

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.

Matt. 28:5

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that **ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.**

Mark 16:6

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

Mark 9:12

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the **Son of man**, that he **must suffer many things, and be set at nought**.

Mark 9:31

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

Mark 15:13

13 And they **cried out again, Crucify him**.

John 19:6, 15

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar.

Luke 23:33

33 And when they were come to the place, which is called **Calvary, there they crucified him**, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

Luke 24:20

20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be **condemned to death, and have crucified him**.

John 12:32

32 And I, **if I be lifted up from the earth**, will draw all men unto me.

1 Ne. 11:33

33 And I, Nephi, saw that he was lifted up upon the cross and slain for the sins of the world.

1 Ne. 19:10

10 And the God of our fathers, who were led out of Egypt, out of bondage, and also were preserved in the wilderness by him, yea, the God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, yieldeth himself, according to the words of the angel, as a man, into the hands of wicked men, to be lifted up, according to the words of Zenock, and to be crucified, according to the words of Neum, and to be buried in a sepulchre, according to the words of Zenos, which he spake concerning the three days of darkness, which should be a sign given of his death unto those who should

inhabit the isles of the sea, more especially given unto those who are of the house of Israel.

Moses 7:55

55 And the Lord said unto Enoch: Look, and he looked and beheld the Son of Man lifted up on the cross, after the manner of men;

John 19:10

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? **knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee**, and have power to release thee?

John 19:31

31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the **bodies should not remain upon the cross** on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

Deut. 21:23

23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

John 20:25

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except **I shall see in his hands the print of the nails**, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

Acts 2:23

23 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and **by wicked hands have crucified and slain**:

Mosiah 15:7

7 Yea, even so he shall be led, crucified, and slain, the flesh becoming subject even unto death, the will of the Son being swallowed up in the will of the Father.

Acts 2:36

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that **same Jesus, whom ye have crucified**, both Lord and Christ.

Acts 4:10

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, **whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead**, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

Acts 5:30

30 The God of our fathers raised up **Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree.**

1 Cor. 1:23

23 But **we preach Christ crucified**, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;

1 Cor. 2:2

2 For I determined **not to know any thing** among you, save **Jesus Christ, and him crucified.**

1 Cor. 2:8

8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, **they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.**

2 Cor. 13:4

4 For **though he was crucified through weakness**, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

Gal. 6:14

14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the **world is crucified unto me**, and I unto the world.

Heb. 6:6

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they **crucify to themselves the Son of God** afresh, and put him to an open shame.

Rev. 11:8

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, **where also our Lord was crucified.**

1 Ne. 10:11

11 And it came to pass after my father had spoken these words he spake unto my brethren concerning the gospel which should be preached among the Jews, and also concerning the dwindling of the Jews in unbelief. And after **they had slain the Messiah**, who should come, and after he had been slain he should rise from the dead, and should make himself manifest, by the Holy Ghost, unto the Gentiles.

2 Ne. 10:5

5 But because of priestcrafts and iniquities, they at Jerusalem will **stiffen their necks against him, that he be crucified.**

2 Ne. 25:13

13 Behold, **they will crucify him**; and after he is laid in a sepulchre for the space of three days he shall rise from the

dead, with healing in his wings; and all those who shall believe on his name shall be saved in the kingdom of God. Wherefore, my soul delighteth to prophesy concerning him, for I have seen his day, and my heart doth magnify his holy name.

Mosiah 14:5

5 But **he was wounded for our transgressions**, he was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

D&C 6:37

37 Behold the wounds which pierced my side, and also the **prints of the nails in my hands and feet**; be faithful, keep my commandments, and ye shall inherit the kingdom of heaven. Amen.

D&C 20:23

23 **He was crucified**, died, and rose again the third day;

D&C 21:9

9 For, behold, I will bless all those who labor in my vineyard with a mighty blessing, and they shall believe on his words, which are given him through me by the Comforter, which manifesteth that **Jesus was crucified by sinful men** for the sins of the world, yea, for the remission of sins unto the contrite heart.

D&C 35:2

2 I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who was **crucified for the sins of the world**, even as many as will believe on my name, that they may become the sons of God, even one in me as I am one in the Father, as the Father is one in me, that we may be one.

D&C 46:13

13 To some it is given by the Holy Ghost to know that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, and that he was crucified for the sins of the world.

D&C 53:2

2 Behold, I, the Lord, who was crucified for the sins of the world, give unto you a commandment that you shall forsake the world.

D&C 54:1

1 Behold, thus saith the Lord, even Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, even he who was crucified for the sins of the world—

D&C 45:52

52 Then shall they know that I am the Lord; for I will say unto them: These wounds are the wounds with which I was wounded in the house of my friends. I am he who was lifted up. **I am Jesus that was crucified.** I am the Son of God.

D&C 76:41

41 That he came into the world, even **Jesus, to be crucified for the world**, and to bear the sins of the world, and to sanctify the world, and to cleanse it from all unrighteousness;

D&C 138:27

27 But his ministry among those who were dead was limited to the brief **time intervening between the crucifixion and his resurrection**;

D&C 138:35

35 And so it was made known among the dead, both small and great, the unrighteous as well as the faithful, that redemption had been wrought through the **sacrifice of the Son of God upon the cross**.

See also

Deut. 21:23

23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

Dan. 9:26

26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

Gal. 3:1

1 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

Jesus Christ; Davidic Descent of

1 Sam. 17:12

12 Now **David was the son of** that Ephrathite of Bethlehem-judah, whose name was **Jesse**; and he had eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul.

2 Sam. 7:13

13 He shall build an house for my name, and **I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.**

Ps. 89:4

4 **Thy seed will I establish for ever**, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.

Ps. 132:11

11 The LORD hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the **fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.**

Ps. 132:17

17 There **will I make the horn of David to bud**: I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.

Isa. 9:7

7 Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, **upon the throne of David**, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

Isa. 11:1

1 And there shall come forth a **rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch** shall grow out of his roots:

2 Ne. 21:1

1 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a branch shall grow out of his roots.

Jer. 23:5

5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that **I will raise unto David a righteous Branch**, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

Jer. 33:15

15 In those days, and at that time, will I **cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David**; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

Matt. 1:1

1 The book of the **generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David**, the son of Abraham.

Matt. 12:23

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, **Is not this the son of David?**

Matt. 22:42

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? **whose son is he?** They say unto him, **The Son of David.**

Luke 1:32

32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord **God shall give unto him the throne of his father David**:

John 7:42

32 Hath not the scripture said, That **Christ cometh of the seed of David**, and out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was?

Rom. 1:3

3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;

Acts 2:30

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that **of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ** to sit on his throne;

Acts 13:23

23 **Of this man's seed hath God** according to his promise **raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus**:

Rom. 15:12

12 And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a **root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign** over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

Rev. 22:16

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. **I am the root and the offspring of David**, and the bright and morning star.

D&C 113: 1-2

1 **Who is the Stem of Jesse spoken of** in the 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 5th verses of the 11th chapter of Isaiah?

2 Verily thus saith the Lord: It is Christ.

See also

1 Sam. 16:1

1 And the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons.

Ps. 89:27

27 Also I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.

Isa. 4:2

2 In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel.

Luke 3:23

23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

Jesus Christ, Death of

See also Jesus Christ, Crucifixion of

Prov. 14:32

32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

Isa. 25:8

8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

Isa. 53:9

9 And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

Mosiah 14:9

9 And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no evil, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

Isa. 53:12

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Mosiah 14:12

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death; and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bore the sins of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Hosea 13:14

14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

Matt. 12:40

40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

Matt. 16:4

4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

Matt. 20:18

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

Matt. 26:66

66 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.

Mark 14:55

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none.

Luke 9:31

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

John 12:33

33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.

Acts 2:24

24 Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

Rom. 5:10

10 For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

Rom. 6:4

4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.

Rom. 6:8

8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

1 Cor. 11:26

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come.

1 Cor. 15:3

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

Philip. 2:8

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

2 Tim. 1:10

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour **Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death**, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

Heb. 2:9

9 But we see **Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death**, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man.

Heb. 9:15

15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that **by means of death**, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might **receive the promise of eternal inheritance**.

1 Pet. 3:18

18 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being **put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit**:

Rev. 1:18

18 **I am he that liveth, and was dead**; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

1 Ne. 19:10

10 And the God of our fathers, who were led out of Egypt, out of bondage, and also were preserved in the wilderness by him, yea, the God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, yieldeth himself, according to the words of the angel, as a man, into the hands of wicked men, to be lifted up, according to the words of Zenock, and to be crucified, according to the words of Neum, and to be buried in a sepulchre, according to the words of Zenos, which he spake concerning the **three days of darkness**, which should be a **sign given of his death** unto those who should inhabit the isles of the sea, more especially given unto those who are of the house of Israel.

2 Ne. 9:5

5 Yea, I know that ye know that in the body he shall show himself unto those at Jerusalem, from whence we came; for it is expedient that it should be among them; for it behooveth the great Creator that he **suffereth** himself to become subject unto man in the flesh, **and die for all men**, that all men might become subject unto him.

2 Ne. 25:14

14 And behold it shall come to pass that after the **Messiah hath risen from the dead**, and hath manifested himself unto his people, unto as many as will believe on his name,

behold, Jerusalem shall be destroyed again; for wo unto them that fight against God and the people of his church.

2 Ne. 26:3

3 And after the Messiah shall come there shall be **signs given unto my people** of his birth, and also of **his death** and resurrection; and great and terrible shall that day be unto the wicked, for they shall perish; and they perish because they cast out the prophets, and the saints, and stone them, and slay them; wherefore the cry of the blood of the saints shall ascend up to God from the ground against them.

Mosiah 15:7

7 Yea, even so he shall be led, crucified, and slain, the flesh **becoming subject even unto death**, the will of the Son being swallowed up in the will of the Father.

Mosiah 16:8

8 But there is a resurrection, therefore the grave hath no victory, and the **sting of death is swallowed up in Christ**.

Mosiah 18:2

2 Yea, concerning that which was to come, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and the **redemption** of the people, which was to be **brought to pass through** the power, and **sufferings, and death of Christ**, and his resurrection and ascension into heaven.

Alma 21:9

9 Now Aaron began to open the scriptures unto them concerning the coming of Christ, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and that there could be no redemption for mankind save it were through the death and sufferings of Christ, and the atonement of his blood.

Alma 7:12

12 **And he will take upon him death**, that he may loose the bands of death which bind his people; and he will take upon him their infirmities, that his bowels may be filled with mercy, according to the flesh, that he may know according to the flesh how to succor his people according to their infirmities.

Alma 11:42

42 Now, there is a death which is called a temporal death; and the **death of Christ shall loose the bands of this temporal death**, that all shall be raised from this temporal death.

Alma 16:19

19 Holding forth things which must shortly come; yea, **holding forth** the coming of the Son of God, **his sufferings and death**, and also the resurrection of the dead.

Alma 22:14

14 And since man had fallen he could not merit anything of himself; but the **sufferings and death of Christ atone** for their sins, through faith and repentance, and so forth; and that he breaketh the bands of death, that the grave shall have no victory, and that the sting of death should be swallowed up in the hopes of glory; and Aaron did expound all these things unto the king.

Hel. 14:14

14 And behold, again, another sign **I give** unto you, yea, a **sign of his death**.

3 Ne. 6:20

20 And there began to be men inspired from heaven and sent forth, standing among the people in all the land, preaching and testifying boldly of the sins and iniquities of the people, and testifying unto them concerning the redemption which the Lord would make for his people, or in other words, the resurrection of Christ; and they **did testify boldly of his death and sufferings**.

3 Ne. 9:22

22 Therefore, whoso repenteth and cometh unto me as a little child, him will I receive, for of such is the kingdom of God. Behold, **for such I have laid down my life**, and have taken it up again; therefore repent, and come unto me ye ends of the earth, and be saved.

3 Ne. 11:2

2 And they were also conversing about this Jesus Christ, of whom the **sign had been given concerning his death**.

Morm. 9:13

13 And because of the redemption of man, which came by Jesus Christ, they are brought back into the presence of the Lord; yea, this is wherein all men are redeemed, because the **death of Christ bringeth to pass the resurrection**, which bringeth to pass a redemption from an endless sleep, from which sleep all men shall be awakened by the power of God when the trump shall sound; and they shall come forth, both small and great, and all shall stand before his bar, being redeemed and loosed from this eternal band of death, which death is a temporal death.

Moro. 9:25

25 My son, be faithful in Christ; and may not the things which I have written grieve thee, to weigh thee down unto death; but may Christ lift thee up, and **may his sufferings and death**, and the showing his body unto our fathers, and his mercy and long-suffering, and the hope of his glory and of eternal life, **rest in your mind** forever.

D&C 18:11

11 For, behold, the Lord your **Redeemer suffered death in the flesh**; wherefore he suffered the pain of all men, that all men might repent and come unto him.

D&C 20:23

23 **He was crucified, died, and rose** again the third day;

D&C 45:4

4 Saying: Father, behold the **sufferings and death of him who did no sin**, in whom thou wast well pleased; behold the blood of thy Son which was shed, the blood of him whom thou gavest that thyself might be glorified;

See also

Jonah 1:17

17 Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

Col. 1:22

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unproveable in his sight:

Jesus Christ, Divine Sonship

See also Jesus Christ, Firstborn; Jesus Christ, Relationships with the Father

Ps. 2:7

7 I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, **Thou art my Son**; this day have I begotten thee.

Acts 13:33

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

Heb. 1:5

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

Heb. 5:5

5 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

Isa. 7:14

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, **a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son**, and shall call his name Immanuel.

2 Ne. 17:14

14 Therefore, the Lord himself shall give you a sign—Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and shall bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Isa. 9:6

6 For unto us a child is born, **unto us a son is given**: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

2 Ne. 19:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Matt. 3:17

17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, **This is my beloved Son**, in whom I am well pleased.

Matt. 17:5

5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud,

which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

Mark 9:7

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

Luke 9:35

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

2 Pet. 1:17

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

2 Ne. 31:11

11 And the Father said: Repent ye, repent ye, and be baptized in the name of my Beloved Son.

3 Ne. 11:7

7 Behold my Beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased, in whom I have glorified my name—hear ye him.

JS—H 1:17

17 It no sooner appeared than I found myself delivered from the enemy which held me bound. When the light rested upon me I saw two Personages, whose brightness and glory defy all description, standing above me in the air. One of them spake unto me, calling me by name and said, pointing to the other—*This is My Beloved Son. Hear Him!*

Matt. 4:3

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, **If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.**

Matt. 4:6

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

Matt. 26:63

63 But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

Matt. 27:40

40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

Luke 4:3, 9

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

Luke 22:70

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

Hel. 16:18

18 That it is not reasonable that such a being as a Christ shall come; if so, and he be the Son of God, the Father of heaven and of earth, as it has been spoken, why will he not show himself unto us as well as unto them who shall be at Jerusalem?

Matt. 14:33

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth **thou art the Son of God.**

Matt. 27:54

54 Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

Mark 3:11

11 And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

Mark 5:7

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

Mark 15:39

39 And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

Luke 4:41

41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

Luke 8:28

28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

John 1:34, 49

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

Rom. 1:4

4 And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

Gal. 2:20

20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Alma 11:32

32 And Zeezrom said again: Who is he that shall come? Is it the Son of God?

Alma 36:18

18 Now, as my mind caught hold upon this thought, I cried within my heart: O Jesus, thou Son of God, have mercy on me, who am in the gall of bitterness, and am encircled about by the everlasting chains of death.

Matt. 16:16

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, **Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.**

John 6:69

69 And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

John 11:27

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

D&C 14:9

9 Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God, who created the heavens and the earth, a light which cannot be hid in darkness;

D&C 42:1

1 Hearken, O ye elders of my church, who have assembled yourselves together in my name, even Jesus Christ the Son of the living God, the Savior of the world; inasmuch as ye believe on my name and keep my commandments.

D&C 55:2

2 And then thou shalt be ordained by the hand of my servant Joseph Smith, Jun., to be an elder unto this church, to preach repentance and remission of sins by way of baptism in the name of Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God.

D&C 68:25

25 And again, inasmuch as parents have children in Zion, or in any of her stakes which are organized, that teach them not to understand the doctrine of repentance, faith in Christ the Son of the living God, and of baptism and the gift of the Holy Ghost by the laying on of the hands, when eight years old, the sin be upon the heads of the parents.

Matt. 27:43

43 He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, **I am the Son of God.**

John 10:36

36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

3 Ne. 9:15

15 Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

3 Ne. 20:31

31 And they shall believe in me, that I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, and shall pray unto the Father in my name.

D&C 6:21

21 Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I am the same that came unto mine own, and mine own received me not. I am the light which shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehendeth it not.

D&C 10:57

57 Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I came unto mine own, and mine own received me not.

D&C 11:28

28 Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I am the life and the light of the world.

D&C 45:52

52 Then shall they know that I am the Lord; for I will say unto them: These wounds are the wounds with which I was wounded in the house of my friends. I am

he who was lifted up. I am Jesus that was crucified. I am the Son of God.

D&C 68:6

6 Wherefore, be of good cheer, and do not fear, for I the Lord am with you, and will stand by you; and ye shall bear record of me, even Jesus Christ, that I am the Son of the living God, that I was, that I am, and that I am to come.

Matt. 28:19

19 Go ye therefore, and teach all **nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son,** and of the Holy Ghost:

Mark 1:1

1 The beginning of the gospel of **Jesus Christ, the Son of God;**

John 20:31

31 But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

Acts 8:37

37 And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

Acts 9:20

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.

2 Cor. 1:19

19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea.

Heb. 4:14

14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.

1 Jn. 4:15

15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

1 Jn. 5:5

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

2 Ne. 25:19

19 For according to the words of the prophets, the Messiah cometh in six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem; and according to the words of the prophets, and also the word of the angel of God, his name shall be Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

Mosiah 3:8

8 And he shall be called Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Father of heaven and earth, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and his mother shall be called Mary.

Alma 36:17

17 And it came to pass that as I was thus racked with torment, while I was harrowed up by the memory of my many sins, behold, I remembered also to have heard my father prophesy unto the people concerning the coming of one Jesus Christ, a Son of God, to atone for the sins of the world.

Hel. 3:28

28 Yea, thus we see that the gate of heaven is open unto all, even to those who will believe on the name of Jesus Christ, who is the Son of God.

3 Ne. 5:13, 26

13 Behold, I am a disciple of Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I have been called of him to declare his word among his people, that they might have everlasting life.

26 And then shall they know their Redeemer, who is Jesus Christ, the Son of God; and then shall they be gathered in from the four quarters of the earth unto their own lands, from whence they have been dispersed; yea, as the Lord liveth so shall it be. Amen.

3 Ne. 9:15

15 Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

D&C 6:21

21 Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I am the same that came unto mine own, and mine own received me not. I am the light which shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehendeth it not.

D&C 35:2

2 I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who was crucified for the sins of the world, even as many as will believe on my name, that they may become the sons of God, even one in me as I am one in the Father, as the Father is one in me, that we may be one.

D&C 36:8

8 I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God; wherefore, gird up your loins and I will suddenly come to my temple. Even so. Amen.

D&C 46:13

13 To some it is given by the Holy Ghost to know that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, and that he was crucified for the sins of the world

D&C 50:27

27 Wherefore, he is possessor of all things; for all things are subject unto him, both in heaven and on the earth, the life and the light, the Spirit and the power, sent forth by the will of the Father through Jesus Christ, his Son.

D&C 52:44

44 Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, and I will lift them up at the last day. Even so. Amen.

Mark 5:7

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, **Jesus, thou Son of the most high God?** I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

Mark 14:61

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, **Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?**

Luke 1:32

32 He shall be great, and shall be **called the Son of the Highest**; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

Luke 1:35

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that **holy thing** which shall be **born of thee shall be called the Son of God**.

Mosiah 15:2

2 And because he dwelleth in flesh he shall be called the Son of God, and having subjected the flesh to the will of the Father, being the Father and the Son—

Morm. 5:14

14 And behold, they shall go unto the unbelieving of the Jews; and for this intent shall they go—that they may be persuaded that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of the living God; that the Father may bring about, through his most Beloved, his great and eternal purpose, in restoring the Jews, or all the house of Israel, to the land of their inheritance, which the Lord their God hath given them, unto the fulfilling of his covenant;

D&C 93:14

14 And thus he was called the Son of God, because he received not of the fulness at the first.

John 1:14

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the **glory as of the only begotten of the Father,**) full of grace and truth.

2 Ne. 25:12

12 But, behold, they shall have wars, and rumors of wars; and when the day cometh that the Only Begotten of the Father, yea, even the Father of heaven and of earth, shall manifest himself unto them in the flesh, behold, they will reject him, because of their iniquities, and the hardness of their hearts, and the stiffness of their necks.

Jacob 4:5, 11

5 Behold, they believed in Christ and worshiped the Father in his name, and also we worship the Father in his name. And for this intent we keep the law of Moses, it pointing our souls to him; and for this cause it is sanctified unto us for righteousness, even as it was accounted unto Abraham in the wilderness to be obedient unto the commands of God in offering up his son Isaac, which is a similitude of God and his Only Begotten Son

11 Wherefore, beloved brethren, be reconciled unto him through the atonement of Christ, his Only Begotten Son, and ye may obtain a resurrection, according to the power of the resurrection which is in Christ, and be presented as the first-fruits of Christ unto God, having faith, and obtained a good hope of glory in him before he manifesteth himself in the flesh.

Alma 5:48

48 I say unto you, that I know of myself that whatsoever I shall say unto you, concerning that which is to come, is true; and I say unto you, that I know that Jesus Christ shall come, yea, the Son, the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace, and mercy, and truth. And behold, it is he that cometh to take away the sins of the world, yea, the sins of every man who steadfastly believeth on his name.

Alma 12:33

33 But God did call on men, in the name of his Son, (this being the plan of redemption which was laid) saying: If ye will repent, and harden not your hearts, then will I have mercy upon you, through mine Only Begotten Son;

Alma 13:5

5 Or in fine, in the first place they were on the same standing with their brethren; thus this holy calling

being prepared from the foundation of the world for such as would not harden their hearts, being in and through the atonement of the Only Begotten Son, who was prepared—

D&C 20:21

21 Wherefore, the Almighty God gave his Only Begotten Son, as it is written in those scriptures which have been given of him.

D&C 29:42

42 But, behold, I say unto you that I, the Lord God, gave unto Adam and unto his seed, that they should not die as to the temporal death, until I, the Lord God, should send forth angels to declare unto them repentance and redemption, through faith on the name of mine Only Begotten Son.

D&C 49:5

5 Thus saith the Lord; for I am God, and have sent mine Only Begotten Son into the world for the redemption of the world, and have decreed that he that receiveth him shall be saved, and he that receiveth him not shall be damned—

D&C 76:25

25 And this we saw also, and bear record, that an angel of God who was in authority in the presence of God, who rebelled against the Only Begotten Son whom the Father loved and who was in the bosom of the Father, was thrust down from the presence of God and the Son,

Moses 1:33

33 And worlds without number have I created; and I also created them for mine own purpose; and by the Son I created them, which is mine Only Begotten.

Moses 2:1, 26

1 And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto Moses, saying: Behold, I reveal unto you concerning this heaven, and this earth; write the words which I speak. I am the Beginning and the End, the Almighty God; by mine Only Begotten I created these things; yea, in the beginning I created the heaven, and the earth upon which thou standest.

26 And I, God, said unto mine Only Begotten, which was with me from the beginning: Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and it was so. And I, God, said: Let them have dominion over the fishes of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Moses 3:18

18 And I, the Lord God, said unto mine Only Begotten, that it was not good that the man should be alone; wherefore, I will make an help meet for him.

Moses 5:9

9 And in that day the Holy Ghost fell upon Adam, which beareth record of the Father and the Son, saying: I am the Only Begotten of the Father from the beginning, henceforth and forever, that as thou hast fallen thou mayest be redeemed, and all mankind, even as many as will.

John 3:16

16 For **God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son**, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

John 3:35

35 The **Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things** into his hand.

John 5:26

26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so **hath he given to the Son to have life in himself**;

John 9:35

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, **Dost thou believe on the Son of God?**

1 Jn. 5:10, 13

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

2 Ne. 25:16

16 And after they have been scattered, and the Lord God hath scourged them by other nations for the space of many generations, yea, even down from generation to generation until they shall be persuaded to believe in Christ, the Son of God, and the atonement, which is infinite for all mankind—and when that day shall come that they shall believe in Christ, and worship the Father

in his name, with pure hearts and clean hands, and look not forward any more for another Messiah, then, at that time, the day will come that it must needs be expedient that they should believe these things.

Mosiah 4:2

2 And they had viewed themselves in their own carnal state, even less than the dust of the earth. And they all cried aloud with one voice, saying: O have mercy, and apply the atoning blood of Christ that we may receive forgiveness of our sins, and our hearts may be purified; for we believe in Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who created heaven and earth, and all things; who shall come down among the children of men.

Alma 33:14, 22

14 Now behold, my brethren, I would ask if ye have read the scriptures? If ye have, how can ye disbelieve on the Son of God?

22 If so, wo shall come upon you; but if not so, then cast about your eyes and begin to believe in the Son of God, that he will come to redeem his people, and that he shall suffer and die to atone for their sins; and that he shall rise again from the dead, which shall bring to pass the resurrection, that all men shall stand before him, to be judged at the last and judgment day, according to their works.

Hel. 14:8

8 And it shall come to pass that whosoever shall believe on the Son of God, the same shall have everlasting life.

Morm. 7:5

5 Know ye that ye must come to the knowledge of your fathers, and repent of all your sins and iniquities, and believe in Jesus Christ, that he is the Son of God, and that he was slain by the Jews, and by the power of the Father he hath risen again, whereby he hath gained the victory over the grave; and also in him is the sting of death swallowed up.

Ether 12:18

18 And neither at any time hath any wrought miracles until after their faith; wherefore they first believed in the Son of God.

John 11:4

4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the **Son of God might be glorified** thereby.

John 14:13

13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, **that the Father may be glorified in the Son.**

John 17:1

1 These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, **Father**, the hour is come; **glorify thy Son**, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

John 19:7

7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he **ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.**

John 20:21

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: **as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.**

Acts 3:13

13 The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the **God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son** Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go.

Acts 3:26

26 Unto you first God, **having raised up his Son Jesus,** sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

Acts 13:33

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, **Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.**

Rom. 8:3

3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, **God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh,** and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

Rom. 8:29

29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate **to be conformed to the image of his Son,** that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

Rom. 8:32

32 **He that spared not his own Son,** but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

Rom. 15:6

6 That ye may with one mind and one mouth **glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.**

Gal. 4:4

4 But when the fulness of the time was come, **God sent forth his Son,** made of a woman, made under the law,

Eph. 4:13

13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the **knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man,** unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

1 Jn. 5:20

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

Col. 1:13

13 Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath **translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:**

1 Thes. 1:10

10 And **to wait for his Son from heaven,** whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.

Heb. 1:2

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us **by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir** of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

Heb. 5:8

8 **Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience** by the things which he suffered;

D&C 93:13

13 And he received not of the fulness at first, but continued from grace to grace, until he received a fulness;

1 Jn. 2:22

22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is **antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.**

1 Jn. 3:8

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. **For this purpose the Son of God was manifested,** that he might destroy the works of the devil.

1 Jn. 3:23

23 And this is his commandment, That **we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ,** and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

1 Jn. 4:10

10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and **sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.**

1 Jn. 4:14

14 And we have seen and do testify that the **Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world.**

1 Jn. 5:11

11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us **eternal life, and this life is in his Son.**

1 Jn. 5:12

12 **He that hath the Son hath life;** and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

1 Ne. 10:17

17 And it came to pass after I, Nephi, having heard all the words of my father, concerning the things which he saw in a vision, and also the things which he spake by the power of the Holy Ghost, which power he received by faith on the Son of God—and the **Son of God was the Messiah who should come**—I, Nephi, was desirous also that I might see, and hear, and know of these things, by the power of the Holy Ghost, which is the gift of God unto all those who diligently seek him, as well in times of old as in the time that he should manifest himself unto the children of men.

1 Ne. 11:7

7 And behold this thing shall be given unto thee for a sign, that after thou hast beheld the tree which bore the fruit which thy father tasted, thou shalt also behold a man descending out of heaven, and him shall ye witness; and after ye have witnessed him ye shall **bear record that it is the Son of God.**

1 Ne. 11:18

18 And he said unto me: Behold, the **virgin** whom thou seest is the **mother of the Son of God**, after the manner of the flesh.

1 Ne. 11:21

21 And the angel said unto me: **Behold the Lamb of God, yea, even the Son of the Eternal Father!** Knowest thou the meaning of the tree which thy father saw?

1 Ne. 13:40

40 And the angel spake unto me, saying: These last records, which thou hast seen among the Gentiles, shall establish the truth of the first, which are of the twelve apostles of the Lamb, and shall make known the plain and precious things which have been taken away from them; and shall make known to all kindreds, tongues, and people, that the Lamb of God is the Son of the Eternal Father, and the Savior of the world; and that all men must come unto him, or they cannot be saved.

1 Ne. 11:24

24 And after he had said these words, he said unto me: Look! And I looked, and **I beheld the Son of God going forth** among the children of men; and I saw many fall down at his feet and worship him.

Mosiah 15:2

2 And because he dwelleth in flesh he shall be **called the Son of God**, and having subjected the flesh to the will of the Father, being the Father and the Son—

Mosiah 15:3

3 The Father, because he was **conceived by the power of God**; and the Son, because of the flesh; thus becoming the Father and Son—

Alma 6:8

8 And Alma went and began to declare the word of God unto the church which was established in the valley of Gideon, according to the revelation of the truth of the word which had been spoken by his fathers, and according to the spirit of prophecy which was in him, according to the **testimony of Jesus Christ, the Son of God**, who should come to redeem his people from their sins, and the holy order by which he was called. And thus it is written. Amen.

Alma 33:17

17 And now, my brethren, ye see that a second prophet of old has testified of the Son of God, and because the people would not understand his words they stoned him to death.

Hel. 8:14

14 Yea, did he not bear record that the Son of God should come? And as he lifted up the brazen serpent in the wilderness, even so shall he be lifted up who should come.

Alma 11:38

38 Now Zeezrom saith again unto him: **Is the Son of God the very Eternal Father?**

Alma 13:16

16 Now these ordinances were given after this manner, that thereby the people might **look forward on the Son of God**, it being a type of his order, or it being his order, and this that they might look forward to him for a remission of their sins, that they might enter into the rest of the Lord.

Alma 34:2

2 My brethren, I think that it is impossible that ye should be ignorant of the things which have been spoken concerning the **coming of Christ, who is taught by us to be the Son of God**; yea, I know that these things were taught unto you bountifully before your dissension from among us.

Alma 34:5

5 And we have beheld that the great question which is in your minds is whether the word be in the Son of God, or whether there shall be no Christ.

D&C 76:54

54 They are they who are the **church of the Firstborn**.

D&C 88:5

5 Which glory is that of the church of the Firstborn, even of God, the holiest of all, through Jesus Christ his Son—

D&C 93:21

21 And now, verily I say unto you, I was in the beginning with the Father, and am the Firstborn;

D&C 93:14

14 And thus he was **called the Son of God, because he received not of the fulness at the first**.

Moses 4:2

2 But, behold, **my Beloved Son**, which was my Beloved and Chosen **from the beginning**, said unto me—Father, thy will be done, and the glory be thine forever.

A of F 1:1

1 **We believe** in God, the Eternal Father, and **in His Son, Jesus Christ**, and in the Holy Ghost.

Jesus Christ, Exemplar

Matt. 4:19

19 And he saith unto them, **Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.**

Mark 8:34

34 And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and **take up his cross, and follow me.**

Mark 10:21

21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

Luke 9:23

23 And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

D&C 56:2

2 And he that will not take up his cross and follow me, and keep my commandments, the same shall not be saved.

John 10:27

27 **My sheep** hear my voice, and I know them, and they **follow me:**

John 13:15

15 For I have **given you an example**, that ye should **do as I have done** to you.

John 14:6

6 Jesus saith unto him, **I am the way**, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

John 21:22

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, **what is that to thee? follow thou me.**

Eph. 5:1

1 **Be ye therefore followers of God**, as dear children;

Heb. 4:15

15 For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but **was in all points tempted like as we are**, yet without sin.

Heb. 5:8

8 Though he were a Son, **yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered;**

1 Pet. 2:21

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because **Christ** also suffered for us, leaving us **an example, that ye should follow his steps:**

1 Jn. 4:17

17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because **as he is, so are we** in this world.

2 Ne. 31:16

16 And now, my beloved brethren, I know by this that unless a man shall endure to the end, in following **the example of the Son of the living God**, he cannot be saved.

3 Ne. 12:48

48 Therefore I would that ye should **be perfect even as I**, or your Father who is in heaven is perfect.

3 Ne. 18:6

6 And this shall ye **always observe to do, even as I have done**, even as I have broken bread and blessed it and given it unto you.

3 Ne. 18:16

16 And as I have prayed among you even so shall ye pray in my church, among my people who do repent and are baptized in my name. Behold I am the light; I have **set an example for you.**

3 Ne. 27:21

21 Verily, verily, I say unto you, this is my gospel; and ye know the things that ye must do in my church; for the works which ye have seen me do that shall ye also do; **that which ye have seen me do even that shall ye do;**

3 Ne. 27:27

27 And know ye that ye shall be judges of this people, according to the judgment which I shall give unto you, which shall be just. Therefore, **what manner of men ought ye to be?** Verily I say unto you, **even as I am.**

Moro. 7:48

48 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, pray unto the Father with all the energy of heart, that ye may be filled with this love, which he hath bestowed upon all who are **true followers of his Son**, Jesus Christ; that ye may become the sons of God; that when he shall appear **we shall be like him**, for we shall see him as he is; that we may have this hope; that we may be purified even as he is pure. Amen.

D&C 35:2

2 I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who was crucified for the sins of the world, even as many as will believe on my name, that they may become the sons of God, **even one in me as I am one in the Father**, as the Father is one in me, that we may be one.

Jesus Christ, Family of

Matt. 12:46

46 While he yet talked to the people, behold, **his mother and his brethren stood without**, desiring to speak with him.

Mark 3:31

31 There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

Luke 8:19

19 Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

Matt. 13:55

55 Is not this the carpenter's son? **is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?**

Mark 6:3

3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

John 2:12

12 After this he **went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren**, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

John 19:27

27 Then **saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother!** And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.

Acts 1:14

14 These all **continued with one accord** in prayer and supplication, **with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren.**

Gal. 1:19

19 But other of the apostles **saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.**

Jesus Christ, Firstborn

See also Jesus Christ, Divine Sonship

Ps. 89:27

27 Also **I will make him my firstborn**, higher than the kings of the earth.

Isa. 41:4

4 Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? **I the LORD, the first**, and with the last; I am he.

John 1:1

1 **In the beginning was the Word**, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

Rom. 8:29

29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of **his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many** brethren.

Col. 1:15

15 Who is **the image of the invisible God, the firstborn** of every creature:

Col. 1:18

18 And **he is** the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, **the firstborn from the dead**; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

Heb. 1:6

6 And again, when **he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world**, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him.

Heb. 12:23

23 **To the general assembly and church of the firstborn**, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect,

D&C 76:54, 94

54 They are they who are the church of the Firstborn.

94 They who dwell in his presence are the church of the Firstborn; and they see as they are seen, and know as they are known, having received of his fulness and of his grace;

D&C 77:11

11 Q. What are we to understand by sealing the one hundred and forty-four thousand, out of all the tribes of Israel—twelve thousand out of every tribe?

A. We are to understand that those who are sealed are high priests, ordained unto the holy order of God, to administer the everlasting gospel; for they are they who are ordained out of every nation, kindred, tongue,

and people, by the angels to whom is given power over the nations of the earth, to bring as many as will come to the church of the Firstborn.

D&C 78:21

21 For ye are the church of the Firstborn, and he will take you up in a cloud, and appoint every man his portion.

D&C 88:5

5 Which glory is that of the church of the Firstborn, even of God, the holiest of all, through Jesus Christ his Son—

Rev. 1:11

11 Saying, **I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last**: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

Rev. 22:13

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

3 Ne. 9:18

18 I am the light and the life of the world. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end.

D&C 38:1

1 Thus saith the Lord your God, even Jesus Christ, the Great I AM, Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the same which looked upon the wide expanse of eternity, and all the seraphic hosts of heaven, before the world was made;

D&C 107:19

19 To have the privilege of receiving the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, to have the heavens opened unto them, to commune with the general assembly and church of the Firstborn, and to enjoy the communion and presence of God the Father, and Jesus the mediator of the new covenant.

Rev. 3:14

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith **the Amen**, the faithful and true witness, **the beginning of the creation of God**;

3 Ne. 20:26

26 The **Father having raised me up unto you first**, and sent me to bless you in turning away every one of you from his iniquities; and this because ye are the children of the covenant—

D&C 93:21

21 And now, verily I say unto you, **I was** in the beginning **with the Father, and am the Firstborn;**

D&C 110:4

4 **I am the first and the last;** I am he who liveth, I am he who was slain; I am your advocate with the Father.

Moses 2:26

26 And I, God, said unto **mine Only Begotten, which was with me from the beginning:** Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and it was so. And I, God, said: Let them have dominion over the fishes of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Jesus Christ, Foreordained

See also Foreordination

Matt. 15:24

24 But he answered and said, I am **not sent but unto the lost sheep** of the house of Israel.

John 7:33

33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then **I go unto him that sent me**.

John 16:5

5 But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

Heb. 5:5

5 So also **Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest**; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

1 Pet. 1:20

20 Who verily was **foreordained before the foundation of the world**, but was manifest in these last times for you,

Rev. 13:8

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Ether 3:14

14 Behold, I am **he who was prepared from the foundation of the world** to redeem my people. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. I am the Father and the Son. In me shall all mankind have life, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

Moses 4:2

2 But, behold, my Beloved Son, which was **my Beloved and Chosen from the beginning**, said unto me—Father, thy will be done, and the glory be thine forever.

Abr. 3:27

27 And the Lord said: Whom shall I send? And one answered like unto the Son of Man: Here am I, send me. And another answered and said: Here am I, send me. And the **Lord said: I will send the first**.

See also

Gen. 3:15

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

Job 19:25

25 For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:

Isa. 25:8-9

8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

Isa. 26:19

19 Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

Hosea 13:14

14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

John 1:1

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

John 17:5, 24

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

Mosiah 3:5

5 For behold, the time cometh, and is not far distant, that with power, the Lord Omnipotent who reigneth, who was, and is from all eternity to all eternity, shall come down from heaven among the children of men, and shall dwell in a tabernacle of clay, and shall go forth amongst men, working mighty miracles, such as healing the sick, raising the dead, causing the lame to walk, the blind to receive their sight, and the deaf to hear, and curing all manner of diseases.

3 Ne. 9:15

15 Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

D&C 76:13

13 Even those things which were from the beginning before the world was, which were ordained of the Father, through his Only Begotten Son, who was in the bosom of the Father, even from the beginning;

D&C 93:21

21 And now, verily I say unto you, I was in the beginning with the Father, and am the Firstborn;

Jesus Christ, Glory of

See also Glory; God, Glory of

Ex. 33:18

18 And he said, **I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.**

Ex. 40:34

34 Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the **glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.**

Isa. 6:3

3 And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the **whole earth is full of his glory.**

2 Ne. 16:3

3 And one cried unto another, and said: Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of Hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory.

Isa. 40:5

5 And the **glory of the LORD shall be revealed**, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

Isa. 60:2

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and **his glory shall be seen upon thee.**

Ezek. 1:28

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the **appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD.** And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

Zech. 2:5

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and **will be the glory in the midst** of her.

Matt. 16:27

27 For the **Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father** with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

Matt. 17:2

2 And was **transfigured before them: and his face did shine** as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

Matt. 24:30

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall **see the Son of man coming** in the clouds of heaven **with power and great glory.**

JS--M 1:36

36 And, as I said before, after the tribulation of those days, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken, then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn; and they shall see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory;

John 1:14

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we **beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten** of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

John 17:5

5 And now, O Father, **glorify thou me** with thine own self **with the glory which I had** with thee before the world was.

2 Pet. 1:17

17 For **he received from God** the Father **honour and glory**, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Rev. 1:14

14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and **his eyes were as a flame of fire;**

1 Ne. 22:24

24 And the time cometh speedily that the righteous must be led up as calves of the stall, and the **Holy One of Israel must reign in** dominion, and might, and power, and **great glory.**

2 Ne. 1:15

15 But behold, the Lord hath redeemed my soul from hell; **I have beheld his glory**, and I am encircled about eternally in the arms of his love.

D&C 93:11

11 And I, John, bear record that I beheld his glory, as the glory of the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth, even the Spirit of truth, which came and dwelt in the flesh, and dwelt among us.

2 Ne. 33:11

11 And if they are not the words of Christ, judge ye—for **Christ will show unto you, with power and great glory**, that they are his words, at the last day; and you and I shall stand face to face before his bar; and ye shall know that I have been commanded of him to write these things, notwithstanding my weakness.

Jacob 4:4

4 For, for this intent have we written these things, that they may know that we knew of Christ, and **we had a hope of his glory** many hundred years before his coming; and not only we ourselves had a hope of his glory, but also all the holy prophets which were before us.

Alma 5:50

50 Yea, thus saith the Spirit: Repent, all ye ends of the earth, for the kingdom of heaven is soon at hand; yea, the **Son of God cometh in his glory**, in his might, majesty, power, and dominion. Yea, my beloved brethren, I say unto you, that the Spirit saith: Behold the glory of the King of all the earth; and also the King of heaven shall very soon shine forth among all the children of men.

Alma 9:26

26 And not many days hence the Son of God shall come in his glory; and his glory shall be the **glory of the Only Begotten** of the Father, full of grace, equity, and truth, full of patience, mercy, and long-suffering, quick to hear the cries of his people and to answer their prayers.

Alma 13:24

24 For behold, angels are declaring it unto many at this time in our land; and this is for the purpose of preparing the hearts of the children of men to receive his word at the **time of his coming in his glory**.

3 Ne. 26:3

3 And he did expound all things, even from the beginning until the time that he should come in his glory—yea, even all things which should come upon the face of the earth, even until the elements should melt with fervent heat, and the earth should be wrapt together as a scroll, and the heavens and the earth should pass away;

D&C 7:3

3 And the Lord said unto me: Verily, verily, I say unto thee, because thou desirest this thou shalt **tarry until I come in my glory**, and shalt prophesy before nations, kindreds, tongues and people.

D&C 29:12

12 And again, verily, verily, I say unto you, and it hath gone forth in a firm decree, by the will of the Father, that mine apostles, the Twelve which were with me in my ministry at Jerusalem, shall stand at my right hand at the day of my coming in a pillar of fire, **being clothed with robes of righteousness, with crowns upon their heads, in glory even as I am**, to judge the whole house of Israel, even as many as have loved me and kept my commandments, and none else.

D&C 45:44

44 And then they shall look for me, and, behold, I will come; and they shall see me in the clouds of heaven, clothed with power and great glory; with all the holy angels; and he that watches not for me shall be cut off.

D&C 45:16

16 And I will show it plainly as I showed it unto my disciples as I stood before them in the flesh, and spake unto them, saying: As ye have asked of me concerning the signs of my coming, in the **day when I shall come in my glory in the clouds** of heaven, to fulfil the promises that I have made unto your fathers,

D&C 45:46

46 Wherefore, if ye have slept in peace blessed are you; for as you now behold me and know that I am, even so shall ye come unto me and your souls shall live, and your redemption shall be perfected; and the saints shall come forth from the four quarters of the earth.

D&C 45:67

67 And the **glory of the Lord shall be there**, and the terror of the Lord also shall be there, insomuch that the wicked will not come unto it, and it shall be called Zion.

D&C 49:6

6 And they have done unto the Son of Man even as they listed; and he has taken his **power on the right hand of his glory**, and now reigneth in the heavens, and will reign till he descends on the earth to put all enemies under his feet, which time is nigh at hand—

D&C 76:20

20 And we beheld the **glory of the Son, on the right hand** of the Father, and received of his fulness;

D&C 93:6

6 And **John saw** and bore record of **the fulness of my glory**, and the fulness of John's record is hereafter to be revealed.

D&C 110:3

3 His eyes were as a flame of fire; the hair of his head was white like the pure snow; **his countenance shone above the brightness of the sun**; and his voice was as the sound of the rushing of great waters, even the voice of Jehovah, saying:

Moses 1:5

5 Wherefore, no man can behold all my works, **except he behold all my glory**; and no man can behold all my glory, and afterwards remain in the flesh on the earth.

Moses 1:18

18 And again Moses said: I will not cease to call upon God, I have other things to inquire of him: for **his glory has been upon me**, wherefore I can judge between him and thee. Depart hence, Satan.

Moses 1:39

39 For behold, **this is my work and my glory**—to bring to pass the immortality and eternal life of man.

JS--H 1:17

17 It no sooner appeared than I found myself delivered from the enemy which held me bound. When the light rested upon me I saw **two Personages, whose brightness and glory defy all description**, standing above me in the air. One of them spake unto me, calling me by name and said, pointing to the other—*This is My Beloved Son. Hear Him!*

See also

Acts 7:55

55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God,

D&C 67:12

12 Neither can any natural man abide the presence of God, neither after the carnal mind.

D&C 93:36

36 The glory of God is intelligence, or, in other words, light and truth.

Jesus Christ, Good Shepherd

Gen. 49:24

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is **the shepherd, the stone of Israel**.)

D&C 50:44

44 Wherefore, I am in your midst, and I am the good shepherd, and the stone of Israel. He that buildeth upon this rock shall never fall.

Ps. 23:1

1 The **Lord is my shepherd**; I shall not want.

Ps. 80:1

1 Give ear, **O Shepherd of Israel**, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubims, shine forth.

Ps. 95:7

7 For he is our God; and we are the **people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand**. To day if ye will hear his voice,

Isa. 40:11

11 He **shall feed his flock like a shepherd**: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

Ezek. 34:12

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; **so will I seek out my sheep**, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

John 10:14

14 **I am the good shepherd**, and know my sheep, and am known of mine.

John 10:16

16 And **other sheep I have, which are not of this fold**: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

3 Ne. 15:21

21 And verily I say unto you, that ye are they of whom I said: Other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

D&C 10:59

59 I am he who said—Other sheep have I which are not of this fold—unto my disciples, and many there were that understood me not.

Heb. 13:20

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our **Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep**, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

1 Pet. 2:25

25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now **returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls**.

1 Pet. 5:4

4 And when the **chief Shepherd shall appear**, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

1 Ne. 13:41

41 And they must come according to the words which shall be established by the mouth of the Lamb; and the words of the Lamb shall be made known in the records of thy seed, as well as in the records of the twelve apostles of the Lamb; wherefore they both shall be established in one; for there is **one God and one Shepherd over all** the earth.

1 Ne. 22:25

25 And he gathereth his children from the four quarters of the earth; and he **numbereth his sheep, and they know him**; and there shall be one fold and one shepherd; and he shall feed his sheep, and in him they shall find pasture.

3 Ne. 18:31

31 But if he repent not he shall not be numbered among my people, that he may not destroy my people, for behold I know my sheep, and they are numbered.

Mosiah 26:21

21 And **he that will hear my voice shall be my sheep**; and him shall ye receive into the church, and him will I also receive.

Alma 5:38

38 Behold, I say unto you, that the **good shepherd doth call you**; yea, and **in his own name** he doth call you, which is the name of Christ; and if ye will not hearken unto the voice of the good shepherd, to the name by which ye are called, behold, ye are not the sheep of the good shepherd.

Alma 5:57

57 And now I say unto you, all you that are desirous to **follow the voice of the good shepherd**, come ye out from the wicked, and be ye separate, and touch not their unclean things; and behold, their names shall be blotted out, that the names of the wicked shall not be numbered among the names of the righteous, that the word of God may be fulfilled, which saith: The names of the wicked shall not be mingled with the names of my people;

Hel. 7:18

18 It is because you have hardened your hearts; yea, ye will **not hearken unto the voice of the good shepherd**; yea, ye have provoked him to anger against you.

Hel. 15:13

13 And this is according to the prophecy, that they shall again be brought to the true knowledge, which is the knowledge of **their Redeemer, and their great and true shepherd**, and be numbered among his sheep.

3 Ne. 15:21

21 And verily I say unto you, that ye are they of whom I said: Other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be **one fold, and one shepherd**.

3 Ne. 16:3

3 But I have received a commandment of the Father that I shall go unto them, and that they shall hear my voice, and shall be numbered among my sheep, that there may be one fold and one shepherd; therefore I go to show myself unto them.

Morm. 5:17

17 They were once a delightsome people, and they **had Christ for their shepherd**; yea, they were led even by God the Father.

Jesus Christ, Head of the Church

See also Church Organization

Matt. 16:18

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and **upon this rock I will build my church**; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

3 Ne. 18:16

16 And as I have prayed among you even so shall ye pray in my church, among my people who do repent and are baptized in my name. Behold I am the light; I have set an example for you.

3 Ne. 21:22

22 But if they will repent and hearken unto my words, and harden not their hearts, I will establish my church among them, and they shall come in unto the covenant and be numbered among this the remnant of Jacob, unto whom I have given this land for their inheritance;

3 Ne. 27:8

8 And how be it my church save it be called in my name? For if a church be called in Moses' name then it be Moses' church; or if it be called in the name of a man then it be the church of a man; but if it be called in my name then it is my church, if it so be that they are built upon my gospel.

D&C 5:14

14 And to none else will I grant this power, to receive this same testimony among this generation, in this the beginning of the rising up and the coming forth of my church out of the wilderness—clear as the moon, and fair as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners.

D&C 10:67

67 Behold, this is my doctrine—whosoever repenteth and cometh unto me, the same is my church.

D&C 11:16

16 Wait a little longer, until you shall have my word, my rock, my church, and my gospel, that you may know of a surety my doctrine.

D&C 18:5

5 Wherefore, if you shall build up my church, upon the foundation of my gospel and my rock, the gates of hell shall not prevail against you.

D&C 30:6

6 And be you afflicted in all his afflictions, ever lifting up your heart unto me in prayer and faith, for his and your deliverance; for I have given unto him power to build up my church among the Lamanites;

D&C 39:13

13 Thou art called to labor in my vineyard, and to build up my church, and to bring forth Zion, that it may rejoice upon the hills and flourish.

D&C 41:3

3 And by the prayer of your faith ye shall receive my law, that ye may know how to govern my church and have all things right before me.

D&C 42:59

59 Thou shalt take the things which thou hast received, which have been given unto thee in my scriptures for a law, to be my law to govern my church;

D&C 43:15

15 Again I say, hearken ye elders of my church, whom I have appointed: Ye are not sent forth to be taught, but to teach the children of men the things which I have put into your hands by the power of my Spirit;

D&C 45:1

1 Hearken, O ye people of my church, to whom the kingdom has been given; hearken ye and give ear to him who laid the foundation of the earth, who made the heavens and all the hosts thereof, and by whom all things were made which live, and move, and have a being.

D&C 69:3

3 And also that he shall continue in writing and making a history of all the important things which he shall observe and know concerning my church;

D&C 84:32

32 And the sons of Moses and of Aaron shall be filled with the glory of the Lord, upon Mount Zion in the Lord's house, whose sons are ye; and also many whom I have called and sent forth to build up my church.

D&C 104:1

1 Verily I say unto you, my friends, I give unto you counsel, and a commandment, concerning all the properties which belong to the order which I commanded to be organized and established, to be a united order, and an everlasting order for the benefit of my church, and for the salvation of men until I come—

D&C 115:3

3 And also unto my faithful servants who are of the high council of my church in Zion, for thus it shall be called, and unto all the elders and people of my Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, scattered abroad in all the world;

D&C 119:2

2 For the building of mine house, and for the laying of the foundation of Zion and for the priesthood, and for the debts of the Presidency of my Church.

D&C 124:41, 94

41 For I deign to reveal unto my church things which have been kept hid from before the foundation of the world, things that pertain to the dispensation of the fulness of times.

94 And from this time forth I appoint unto him that he may be a prophet, and a seer, and a revelator unto my church, as well as my servant Joseph;

D&C 133:4, 16

4 Wherefore, prepare ye, prepare ye, O my people; sanctify yourselves; gather ye together, O ye people of my church, upon the land of Zion, all you that have not been commanded to tarry.

16 Hearken and hear, O ye inhabitants of the earth. Listen, ye elders of my church together, and hear the voice of the Lord; for he calleth upon all men, and he commandeth all men everywhere to repent.

D&C 136:41

41 Now, therefore, hearken, O ye people of my church; and ye elders listen together; you have received my kingdom.

Eph. 1:22

22 And hath put all things under his feet, and **gave him to be the head over all things to the church,**

Eph. 4:15

15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, **which is the head, even Christ:**

Eph. 5:23

23 For the husband is the head of the wife, **even as Christ is the head of the church:** and he is the saviour of the body.

Col. 1:18

18 And **he is the head of the body, the church:** who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

Mosiah 26:22

22 For behold, **this is my church;** whosoever is baptized shall be baptized unto repentance. And whomsoever ye receive shall believe in my name; and him will I freely forgive.

Moses 27:13

13 Nevertheless he cried again, saying: Alma, arise and stand forth, for why persecutest thou the church of God? For the Lord hath said: This is my church, and I will establish it; and nothing shall overthrow it, save it is the transgression of my people.

Moro. 6:4

4 And after they had been received unto baptism, and were wrought upon and cleansed by the power of the Holy Ghost, they were numbered among the people of **the church of Christ;** and their names were taken, that

they might be remembered and nourished by the good word of God, to keep them in the right way, to keep them continually watchful unto prayer, relying alone upon the merits of Christ, **who was the author** and the finisher of their faith.

D&C 33:5

5 And verily, verily, I say unto you, that **this church have I established** and called forth out of the wilderness.

See also

Rom. 16:16

16 Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

1 Cor. 12:27

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

1 Ne. 14:12

12 And it came to pass that I beheld the church of the Lamb of God, and its numbers were few, because of the wickedness and abominations of the whore who sat upon many waters; nevertheless, I beheld that the church of the Lamb, who were the saints of God, were also upon all the face of the earth; and their dominions upon the face of the earth were small, because of the wickedness of the great whore whom I saw.

2 Ne. 25:14

14 And behold it shall come to pass that after the Messiah hath risen from the dead, and hath manifested himself unto his people, unto as many as will believe on his name, behold, Jerusalem shall be destroyed again; for wo unto them that fight against God and the people of his church.

Mosiah 18:17

17 And they were called the church of God, or the church of Christ, from that time forward. And it came to pass that whosoever was baptized by the power and authority of God was added to his church.

Alma 1:19

19 But it came to pass that whosoever did not belong to the church of God began to persecute those that did belong to the church of God, and had taken upon them the name of Christ.

4 Ne. 1:1, 29

1 And it came to pass that the thirty and fourth year passed away, and also the thirty and fifth, and behold the disciples of Jesus had formed a church of Christ in all the lands round about. And as many as did come unto them, and did truly repent of their sins, were baptized in the name of Jesus; and they did also receive the Holy Ghost.

29 And again, there was another church which denied the Christ; and they did persecute the true church of Christ, because of their humility and their belief in Christ; and they did despise them because of the many miracles which were wrought among them.

Moro. 7:3

3 Wherefore, I would speak unto you that are of the church, that are the peaceable followers of Christ, and that have obtained a sufficient hope by which ye can enter into the rest of the Lord, from this time henceforth until ye shall rest with him in heaven.

Jesus Christ, Jehovah

See also God the Father, Jehovah; Jesus Christ, Creator; Jesus Christ, Lord

Gen. 2:4

4 These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the **LORD God made the earth and the heavens**,

Gen. 4:26

26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then **began men to call upon the name of the LORD**.

Gen. 22:14

14 And **Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh**: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

Gen. 28:13

13 And, behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, **I am the LORD God of Abraham** thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

Ex. 3:6

6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God.

Ex. 3:14

14 And **God said** unto Moses, **I AM THAT I AM**: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

John 8:58

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

D&C 29:1

1 Listen to the voice of Jesus Christ, your Redeemer, the Great I AM, whose arm of mercy hath atoned for your sins;

D&C 38:1

1 Thus saith the Lord your God, even Jesus Christ, the Great I AM, Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the same which looked upon the wide expanse of eternity, and all the seraphic hosts of heaven, before the world was made;

D&C 39:1

1 Hearken and listen to the voice of him who is from all eternity to all eternity, the Great I AM, even Jesus Christ—

Ex. 6:3

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but **by my name JEHOVAH was I not known** to them.

Ps. 68:4

4 Sing unto God, **sing praises to his name**: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name **JAH**, and rejoice before him.

Ps. 83:18

18 That men may know that **thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH**, art the most high over all the earth.

Ps. 96:13

13 Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he **cometh to judge the earth**: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

Isa. 6:1

1 In the year that king Uzziah died **I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne**, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

2 Ne. 16:1

1 In the year that king Uzziah died, I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Isa. 12:2

2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the **LORD JEHOVAH is my strength** and my song; he also is become my salvation.

Isa. 26:4

4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:

2 Ne. 22:2

2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid; for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also has become my salvation.

Isa. 41:4

4 Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? **I the LORD, the first, and with the last**; I am he.

Isa. 41:14

14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith **the LORD, and thy redeemer, the Holy One** of Israel.

Isa. 43:14

14 Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry is in the ships.

Isa. 44:6

6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.

Isa. 49:26

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

Isa. 54:5

5 For thy Maker is thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

Isa. 60:16

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

Hosea 13:4

4 Yet I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for there is no saviour beside me.

2 Ne. 11:2

2 And now I, Nephi, write more of the words of Isaiah, for my soul delighteth in his words. For I will liken his words unto my people, and I will send them forth unto all my children, for he verily saw my Redeemer, even as I have seen him.

Isa. 43:11

11 I, even I, am the LORD; **and beside me there is no saviour.**

Isa. 45:21

11 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me.

Isa. 45:17

17 But **Israel shall be saved in the LORD** with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

Jonah 1:9

9 And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear the **LORD, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea** and the dry land.

1 Ne. 21:26

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; they shall be drunken with their own blood as with sweet wine; and all flesh shall know that I, the **Lord, am thy Savior** and thy Redeemer, **the Mighty One of Jacob.**

1 Ne. 22:12

12 Wherefore, he will bring them again out of captivity, and they shall be gathered together to the lands of their inheritance; and they shall be brought out of obscurity and out of darkness; and they shall know that the Lord is their Savior and their Redeemer, the Mighty One of Israel.

Mosiah 3:5

5 For behold, the time cometh, and is not far distant, that with power, the **Lord Omnipotent** who reigneth, who was, and is from all eternity to all eternity, shall come down from heaven among the children of men, and **shall dwell in a tabernacle of clay**, and shall go forth amongst men, working mighty miracles, such as healing the sick, raising the dead, causing the lame to walk, the blind to receive their sight, and the deaf to hear, and curing all manner of diseases.

Mosiah 5:2, 15

2 And they all cried with one voice, saying: Yea, we believe all the words which thou hast spoken unto us; and also, we know of their surety and truth, because of the Spirit of the Lord Omnipotent, which has wrought a mighty change in us, or in our hearts, that we have no more disposition to do evil, but to do good continually.

15 Therefore, I would that ye should be steadfast and immovable, always abounding in good works, that Christ, the Lord God Omnipotent, may seal you his, that you may be brought to heaven, that ye may have everlasting salvation and eternal life, through the wisdom, and power, and justice, and mercy of him who created all things, in heaven and in earth, who is God above all. Amen.

Moro. 10:34

34 And now I bid unto all, farewell. I soon go to rest in the paradise of God, until my spirit and body shall again reunite, and I am brought forth triumphant through the air, to meet you before the pleasing bar of the great **Jehovah, the Eternal Judge** of both quick and dead. Amen.

D&C 109:68

68 O Lord, remember thy servant, **Joseph Smith, Jun.**, and all his afflictions and persecutions—how he **has covenanted with Jehovah**, and vowed to thee, O **Mighty God of Jacob**—and the commandments which thou hast given unto him, and that he hath sincerely striven to do thy will.

D&C 110:3

3 His eyes were as a flame of fire; the hair of his head was white like the pure snow; his countenance shone above the brightness of the sun; and his voice was as the sound of the rushing of great waters, even **the voice of Jehovah, saying:**

D&C 128:9

9 It may seem to some to be a very bold doctrine that we talk of—a power which records or binds on earth and binds in heaven. Nevertheless, in all ages of the world, whenever the Lord has given a dispensation of the priesthood to any man by actual revelation, or any set of men, this power has always been given. Hence, whatsoever those men did in authority, in the name of the Lord, and did it truly and faithfully, and kept a proper and faithful record of the same, it became a law on earth and in heaven, and could not be annulled, **according to the decrees of the great Jehovah.** This is a faithful saying. Who can hear it?

Abr. 1:16

16 And his voice was unto me: Abraham, Abraham, behold, **my name is Jehovah**, and I have heard thee, and have come down to deliver thee, and to take thee away from thy father’s house, and from all thy kinsfolk, into a strange land which thou knowest not of;

Abr. 2:8

8 My name is Jehovah, and I know the end from the beginning; therefore my hand shall be over thee.

See also

Isa. 63:8

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their Saviour.

John 1:1

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

John 4:26

26 Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.

1 Cor. 10:4

4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

1 Tim. 3:16

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

Rev. 1:4

4 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

Rev. 21:6

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

1 Ne. 19:10

10 And the God of our fathers, who were led out of Egypt, out of bondage, and also were preserved in the wilderness by him, yea, the God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, yieldeth himself, according to the words of the angel, as a man, into the hands of wicked men, to be lifted up, according to the words of Zenock, and to be crucified, according to the words of Neum, and to be buried in a sepulchre, according to the words of Zenos, which he spake concerning the three days of darkness, which should be a sign given of his death unto those who should inhabit the isles of the sea, more especially given unto those who are of the house of Israel.

1 Ne. 20:12

12 Hearken unto me, O Jacob, and Israel my called, for I am he; I am the first, and I am also the last.

2 Ne. 6:17

17 But thus saith the Lord: Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for the Mighty God shall deliver his covenant people. For thus saith the Lord: I will contend with them that contendeth with thee—

3 Ne. 11:14

14 Arise and come forth unto me, that ye may thrust your hands into my side, and also that ye may feel the prints of the nails in my hands and in my feet, that ye may know that I am the God of Israel, and the God of the whole earth, and have been slain for the sins of the world.

3 Ne. 15:5

5 Behold, I am he that gave the law, and I am he who covenanted with my people Israel; therefore, the law in me is fulfilled, for I have come to fulfil the law; therefore it hath an end.

D&C 19:10

10 For, behold, the mystery of godliness, how great is it! For, behold, I am endless, and the punishment which is given from my hand is endless punishment, for Endless is my name.

D&C 36:1

1 Thus saith the Lord God, the Mighty One of Israel: Behold, I say unto you, my servant Edward, that you are blessed, and your sins are forgiven you, and you are called to preach my gospel as with the voice of a trump;

D&C 93:8

8 Therefore, in the beginning the Word was, for he was the Word, even the messenger of salvation—

Jesus Christ, Judge

See also God, Justice of; Good Works; Judge; Judgment; Judgment, the Last; Justice

Gen. 18:25

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: **Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?**

1 Sam. 2:10

10 The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed.

1 Chr. 16:33

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth.

Ps. 58:11

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

Ps. 82:8

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

Ps. 94:2

2 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

Deut. 32:36

36 For the **Lord shall judge his people**, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left.

Ps. 7:8

8 The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

Ps. 72:2

2 He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

Ps. 96:10

10 Say among the heathen that the LORD reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously.

Ps. 135:14

14 For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

Isa. 51:5

5 My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.

Heb. 10:30

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

2 Ne. 8:5

5 My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arm shall judge the people. The isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.

Judg. 11:27

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the **Lord the Judge be judge this day** between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

Ps. 9:8

8 And **he shall judge the world in righteousness**, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

Acts 17:31

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

Rom. 3:6

6 God forbid: for then how shall God judge the world?

2 Ne. 29:11

11 For I command all men, both in the east and in the west, and in the north, and in the south, and in the islands of the sea, that they shall write the words which I speak unto them; for out of the books which shall be written I will judge the world, every man according to their works, according to that which is written.

Mosiah 3:10

10 And he shall rise the third day from the dead; and behold, he standeth to judge the world; and behold, all these things are done that a righteous judgment might come upon the children of men.

3 Ne. 27:16

16 And it shall come to pass, that whoso repenteth and is baptized in my name shall be filled; and if he endureth to the end, behold, him will I hold guiltless before my Father at that day when I shall stand to judge the world.

Ps. 50:6

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: **for God is judge himself.** Selah.

Eccl. 3:17

17 I said in mine heart, **God shall judge the righteous and the wicked:** for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.

Eccl. 12:14

14 For **God shall bring every work into judgment,** with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Isa. 2:4

4 And **he shall judge among the nations,** and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Micah 4:3

3 And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

2 Ne. 12:4

4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks—nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Isa. 3:14

14 The **LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients** of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poor is in your houses.

2 Ne. 13:14

14 The Lord will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people and the princes thereof; for ye have eaten up the vineyard and the spoil of the poor in your houses.

Isa. 5:16

16 **But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment,** and God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

2 Ne. 15:16

16 But the Lord of Hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

Isa. 11:4

4 But with righteousness **shall he judge the poor,** and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

2 Ne. 21:4

4 But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth; and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

Isa. 33:22

22 For the **LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver,** the LORD is our king; he will save us.

Jer. 23:5

5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a **King** shall reign and prosper, and **shall execute judgment and justice** in the earth.

Jer. 33:15

15 In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

Joel 3:12

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will **I sit to judge all the heathen** round about.

John 5:27

27 And **hath given him authority to execute judgment** also, because he is the Son of man.

John 8:16

16 And yet **if I judge, my judgment is true:** for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

John 9:39

39 And Jesus said, **For judgment I am come into this world,** that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

Acts 10:42

42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was **ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead.**

2 Tim. 4:1

1 I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

1 Pet. 4:5

5 Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

Moro. 10:34

34 And now I bid unto all, farewell. I soon go to rest in the paradise of God, until my spirit and body shall again reunite, and I am brought forth triumphant through the air, to meet you before the pleasing bar of the great Jehovah, the Eternal Judge of both quick and dead. Amen.

Rom. 2:16

16 In the day when **God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ** according to my gospel.

Rom. 14:10

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall **all stand before the judgment seat of Christ**.

2 Cor. 5:10

10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.

2 Ne. 28:23

23 Yea, they are grasped with death, and hell; and death, and hell, and the devil, and all that have been seized therewith must stand before the throne of God, and be judged according to their works, from whence they must go into the place prepared for them, even a lake of fire and brimstone, which is endless torment.

Mosiah 16:10

10 Even this mortal shall put on immortality, and this corruption shall put on incorruption, and shall be brought to stand before the bar of God, to be judged of him according to their works whether they be good or whether they be evil—

Alma 12:12

12 And Amulek hath spoken plainly concerning death, and being raised from this mortality to a state of immortality, and being brought before the bar of God, to be judged according to our works.

Morm. 3:20

20 And these things doth the Spirit manifest unto me; therefore I write unto you all. And for this cause I write unto you, that ye may know that ye must all stand before the judgment-seat of Christ, yea, every soul who belongs to the whole human family of Adam; and ye must stand to be judged of your works, whether they be good or evil;

Morm. 7:6

6 And he bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead, whereby man must be raised to stand before his judgment-seat.

Ether 12:38

38 And now I, Moroni, bid farewell unto the Gentiles, yea, and also unto my brethren whom I love, until we shall meet before the judgment-seat of Christ, where all men shall know that my garments are not spotted with your blood.

Moro. 8:21

21 Wo unto such, for they are in danger of death, hell, and an endless torment. I speak it boldly; God hath commanded me. Listen unto them and give heed, or they stand against you at the judgment-seat of Christ.

D&C 135:5

5 And it came to pass that I prayed unto the Lord that he would give unto the Gentiles grace, that they might have charity. And it came to pass that the Lord said unto me: If they have not charity it mattereth not unto thee, thou hast been faithful; wherefore thy garments shall be made clean. And because thou hast seen thy weakness, thou shalt be made strong, even unto the sitting down in the place which I have prepared in the mansions of my Father. And now I ... bid farewell unto the Gentiles; yea, and also unto my brethren whom I love, until we shall meet before the judgment-seat of Christ, where all men shall know that my garments are not spotted with your blood. The testators are now dead, and their testament is in force.

1 Cor. 4:4

4 For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but **he that judgeth me is the Lord**.

2 Tim. 4:8

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the **Lord, the righteous judge**, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

Heb. 12:23

23 To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to **God the Judge of all**, and to the spirits of just men made perfect,

Heb. 13:4

4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but **whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.**

Jude 1:15

15 **To execute judgment upon all**, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

1 Ne. 22:21

21 And now I, Nephi, declare unto you, that this prophet of whom Moses spake was the Holy One of Israel; wherefore, he shall execute judgment in righteousness.

Rev. 16:5

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O **Lord**, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because **thou hast judged thus.**

Rev. 18:8

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for **strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.**

Rev. 19:2

2 For **true and righteous are his judgments**: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

1 Ne. 15:33

33 Wherefore, if they should die in their wickedness they must be cast off also, as to the things which are spiritual, which are pertaining to righteousness; wherefore, they must be brought to **stand before God, to be judged of their works**; and if their works have been filthiness they must needs be filthy; and if they be filthy it must needs be that they cannot dwell in the kingdom of God; if so, the kingdom of God must be filthy also.

Mosiah 27:31

31 Yea, every knee shall bow, and every tongue confess before him. Yea, even at the last day, when all men shall stand to be judged of him, then shall they confess that he is God; then shall they confess, who live without God in the world, that the judgment of an everlasting punishment is just upon them; and they shall quake, and tremble, and shrink beneath the glance of his all-searching eye.

Alma 5:15

15 Do ye exercise faith in the redemption of him who created you? Do you look forward with an eye of faith, and view this mortal body raised in immortality, and this corruption raised in incorruption, to stand before God to be judged according to the deeds which have been done in the mortal body?

Alma 12:15

15 But this cannot be; we must come forth and stand before him in his glory, and in his power, and in his might, majesty, and dominion, and acknowledge to our everlasting shame that all his judgments are just; that he is just in all his works, and that he is merciful unto the children of men, and that he has all power to save every man that believeth on his name and bringeth forth fruit meet for repentance.

Alma 33:22

22 If so, wo shall come upon you; but if not so, then cast about your eyes and begin to believe in the Son of God, that he will come to redeem his people, and that he shall suffer and die to atone for their sins; and that he shall rise again from the dead, which shall bring to pass the resurrection, that all men shall stand before him, to be judged at the last and judgment day, according to their works.

3 Ne. 27:14

14 And my Father sent me that I might be lifted up upon the cross; and after that I had been lifted up upon the cross, that I might draw all men unto me, that as I have been lifted up by men even so should men be lifted up by the Father, to stand before me, to be judged of their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil—

D&C 19:3

3 Retaining all power, even to the destroying of Satan and his works at the end of the world, and the last great day of judgment, which I shall pass upon the inhabitants thereof, judging every man according to his works and the deeds which he hath done.

2 Ne. 2:10

10 And because of the intercession for all, all men come unto God; wherefore, they stand in the presence of him, to be **judged of him according to the truth** and holiness which is in him. Wherefore, the ends of the law which the Holy One hath given, unto the inflicting of the punishment which is affixed, which punishment that is affixed is in opposition to that of the happiness which is affixed, to answer the ends of the atonement—

2 Ne. 6:10

10 And after they have hardened their hearts and stiffened their necks against the Holy One of Israel, behold, the **judgments of the Holy One of Israel shall come upon them**. And the day cometh that they shall be smitten and afflicted.

Morm. 9:14

14 And then cometh the judgment of the Holy One upon them; and then cometh the time that he that is filthy shall be filthy still; and he that is righteous shall be righteous still; he that is happy shall be happy still; and he that is unhappy shall be unhappy still.

Omni 1:7

7 Wherefore, the **Lord did visit them in great judgment**; nevertheless, he did spare the righteous that they should not perish, but did deliver them out of the hands of their enemies.

Alma 10:20

20 And now I say unto you that well doth the **Lord judge of your iniquities**; well doth he cry unto this people, by the voice of his angels: Repent ye, repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Alma 11:44

44 Now, this restoration shall come to all, both old and young, both bond and free, both male and female, both the wicked and the righteous; and even there shall not so much as a hair of their heads be lost; but every thing shall be restored to its perfect frame, as it is now, or in the body, and shall be brought and be **arraigned before the bar of Christ** the Son, and God the Father, and the Holy Spirit, which is one Eternal God, **to be judged** according to their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil.

Alma 42:23

23 But God ceaseth not to be God, and mercy claimeth the penitent, and mercy cometh because of the atonement; and the atonement bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead; and the resurrection of the dead bringeth back men into the presence of God; and thus they are **restored into his presence, to be judged** according to their works, according to the law and justice.

D&C 39:18

18 And inasmuch as they do repent and receive the fulness of my gospel, and become sanctified, **I will stay mine hand in judgment**.

D&C 43:33

33 And the wicked shall go away into unquenchable fire, and their end no man knoweth on earth, nor ever shall know, **until they come before me in judgment**.

D&C 76:68

68 These are they whose names are written in heaven, where **God and Christ are the judge of all**.

D&C 77:12

12 Q. What are we to understand by the sounding of the trumpets, mentioned in the 8th chapter of Revelation?

A. We are to understand that as God made the world in six days, and on the seventh day he finished his work, and sanctified it, and also formed man out of the dust of the earth, even so, in the beginning of the seventh thousand years **will the Lord God** sanctify the earth, and complete the salvation of man, and **judge all things**, and shall redeem all things, except that which he hath not put into his power, when he shall have sealed all things, unto the end of all things; and the sounding of the trumpets of the seven angels are the preparing and finishing of his work, in the beginning of the seventh thousand years—the preparing of the way before the time of his coming.

D&C 88:92

92 And angels shall fly through the midst of heaven, crying with a loud voice, sounding the trump of God, saying: Prepare ye, **prepare ye**, O inhabitants of the earth; **for the judgment of our God** is come. Behold, and lo, the Bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

D&C 99:5

5 And behold, and lo, **I come quickly to judgment**, to convince all of their ungodly deeds which they have committed against me, as it is written of me in the volume of the book.

D&C 133:2

2 The Lord who shall suddenly come to his temple; the **Lord who shall come** down upon the world **with a curse to judgment**; yea, upon all the nations that forget God, and upon all the ungodly among you.

Moses 6:57

57 Wherefore teach it unto your children, that all men, everywhere, must repent, or they can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God, for no unclean thing can dwell there, or dwell in his presence; for, in the language of Adam, Man of Holiness is his name, and the name of his Only Begotten is the Son of Man, even **Jesus Christ, a righteous Judge**, who shall come in the meridian of time.

See also

Matt. 25:32

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

Jesus Christ, King

See also Jesus Christ, Millennial Reign

1 Sam. 12:12

12 And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: **when the LORD your God was your king.**

Ps. 24:7

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the **King of glory shall come in.**

Ps. 47:7

7 For **God is the King of all the earth:** sing ye praises with understanding.

Zech. 14:9, 16

9 And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

16 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.

Ps. 89:18

18 For the LORD is our defence; and the **Holy One of Israel is our king.**

Ps. 95:3

3 For the **LORD is a great God, and a great King** above all gods.

Ps. 149:2

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the **children of Zion be joyful in their King.**

Isa. 6:5

5 Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for **mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.**

2 Ne. 16:5

5 Then said I: Wo is unto me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips; and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips; for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of Hosts.

Isa. 33:17

17 **Thine eyes shall see the king** in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off.

Isa. 43:15

15 I am the LORD, **your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.**

Isa. 44:6

6 Thus saith the **LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer** the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.

Jer. 10:10

10 But the **LORD is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting king:** at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

Jer. 23:5

5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a **King shall reign** and prosper, and shall **execute judgment** and justice in the earth.

Zech. 9:9

9 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy **King cometh unto thee:** he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

Matt. 21:5

5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

John 12:15

15 Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

Mal. 1:14

14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for **I am a great King, saith the LORD** of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen.

Matt. 2:2

2 Saying, **Where is he that is born King of the Jews?** for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

Matt. 5:35

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by **Jerusalem;** for it is the **city of the great King.**

Matt. 25:34

34 Then shall the **King say** unto them on his right hand, **Come, ye blessed** of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

Matt. 27:11

11 And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, **Art thou the King of the Jews?** And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

Mark 15:2

2 And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it.

Luke 23:3

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.

John 18:33

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

Matt. 27:37

37 And set up over his head his accusation written, **THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

Mark 15:26

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

Luke 23:38

38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, **THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

John 19:19

19 And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, **JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

Luke 19:38

38 Saying, **Blessed be the King that cometh** in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

John 1:49

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the **Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.**

John 6:15

15 When **Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king,** he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

John 19:3

3 And said, **Hail, King of the Jews!** and they smote him with their hands.

John 19:14

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, **Behold your King!**

Acts 17:7

7 Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cæsar, saying that **there is another king, one Jesus.**

1 Tim. 1:17

17 Now **unto the King eternal, immortal,** invisible, the only wise God, **be honour and glory** for ever and ever. Amen.

1 Tim. 6:15

15 Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the **King of kings, and Lord of lords;**

Rev. 15:3

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and **true are thy ways, thou King of saints.**

Rev. 19:16

16 And he hath on his vesture and **on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.**

Rev. 17:14

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

2 Ne. 10:14

14 For he that raiseth up a king against me shall perish, for I, **the Lord, the king of heaven, will be their king,** and I will be a light unto them forever, that hear my words.

Mosiah 2:19

19 And behold also, if I, whom ye call your king, who has spent his days in your service, and yet has been in the service of God, do merit any thanks from you, O how **you ought to thank your heavenly King!**

Alma 5:50

50 Yea, thus saith the Spirit: Repent, all ye ends of the earth, for the kingdom of heaven is soon at hand; yea, the Son of God cometh in his glory, in his might, majesty, power, and dominion. Yea, my beloved brethren, I say unto you, that the Spirit saith: **Behold the glory of the King of all the earth;** and also the King of heaven shall very soon shine forth among all the children of men.

D&C 45:53

53 And then shall they weep because of their iniquities; then shall **they lament because they persecuted their king**.

D&C 45:59

59 For the **Lord shall be** in their midst, and his glory shall be upon them, and he will be **their king and their lawgiver**.

D&C 128:22

22 Brethren, shall we not go on in so great a cause? Go forward and not backward. Courage, brethren; and on, on to the victory! Let your hearts rejoice, and be exceedingly glad. Let the earth break forth into singing. Let the dead speak forth **anthems of eternal praise to the King Immanuel**, who hath ordained, before the world was, that which would enable us to redeem them out of their prison; for the prisoners shall go free.

D&C 128:23

23 Let the mountains shout for joy, and all ye valleys cry aloud; and all ye **seas and dry lands tell the wonders of your Eternal King!** And ye rivers, and brooks, and rills, flow down with gladness. Let the woods and all the trees of the field praise the Lord; and ye solid rocks weep for joy! And let the sun, moon, and the morning stars sing together, and let all the sons of God shout for joy! And let the eternal creations declare his name forever and ever! And again I say, how glorious is the voice we hear from heaven, proclaiming in our ears, glory, and salvation, and honor, and immortality, and eternal life; kingdoms, principalities, and powers!

Moses 7:53

53 And the Lord said: Blessed is he through whose seed Messiah shall come; for he saith—**I am Messiah, the King of Zion**, the Rock of Heaven, which is broad as eternity; whoso cometh in at the gate and climbeth up by me shall never fall; wherefore, blessed are they of whom I have spoken, for they shall come forth with songs of everlasting joy.

Jesus Christ, Lamb of God

Isa. 53:7

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: **he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter**, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

Mosiah 14:7

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb so he opened not his mouth.

John 1:29

29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the **Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin** of the world.

Alma 7:14

14 Now I say unto you that ye must repent, and be born again; for the Spirit saith if ye are not born again ye cannot inherit the kingdom of heaven; therefore come and be baptized unto repentance, that ye may be washed from your sins, that ye may have faith on the Lamb of God, who taketh away the sins of the world, who is mighty to save and to cleanse from all unrighteousness.

1 Pet. 1:19

19 But with the precious **blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish** and without spot:

Rev. 5:6

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, **stood a Lamb as it had been slain**, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

Rev. 5:12

12 Saying with a loud voice, **Worthy is the Lamb that was slain** to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

Rev. 7:14

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their **robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb**.

1 Ne. 12:11

11 And the angel said unto me: Look! And I looked, and beheld three generations pass away in righteousness; and their garments were white even like

unto the Lamb of God. And the angel said unto me: These are made white in the blood of the Lamb, because of their faith in him.

Alma 13:11

11 Therefore they were called after this holy order, and were sanctified, and their garments were washed white through the blood of the Lamb.

Ether 13:11

11 And then also cometh the Jerusalem of old; and the inhabitants thereof, blessed are they, for they have been washed in the blood of the Lamb; and they are they who were scattered and gathered in from the four quarters of the earth, and from the north countries, and are partakers of the fulfilling of the covenant which God made with their father, Abraham.

Rev. 12:11

11 And **they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb**, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Rev. 13:8

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the **Lamb slain from the foundation of the world**.

Moses 7:47

47 And behold, Enoch saw the day of the coming of the Son of Man, even in the flesh; and his soul rejoiced, saying: The Righteous is lifted up, and the Lamb is slain from the foundation of the world; and through faith I am in the bosom of the Father, and behold, Zion is with me.

Rev. 14:1

1 And I looked, and, lo, a **Lamb stood on the mount Sion**, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

D&C 133:18

18 When the Lamb shall stand upon Mount Zion, and with him a hundred and forty-four thousand, having his Father's name written on their foreheads.

Rev. 17:14

14 These shall make **war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome** them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

Rev. 19:7

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the **marriage of the Lamb is come**, and his wife hath made herself ready.

Rev. 19:9

9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are **called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb**. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

D&C 58:11

11 And after that cometh the day of my power; then shall the poor, the lame, and the blind, and the deaf, come in unto the marriage of the Lamb, and partake of the supper of the Lord, prepared for the great day to come.

D&C 65:3

3 Yea, a voice crying—Prepare ye the way of the Lord, prepare ye the supper of the Lamb, make ready for the Bridegroom.

Rev. 21:23

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the **Lamb is the light thereof**.

Rev. 22:3

3 And there shall be no more curse: but the **throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it**; and his servants shall serve him:

1 Ne. 10:10

10 And after he had baptized the Messiah with water, he should behold and bear record that **he had baptized the Lamb of God**, who should take away the sins of the world.

2 Ne. 31:4

4 Wherefore, I would that ye should remember that I have spoken unto you concerning that prophet which the Lord showed unto me, that should baptize the Lamb of God, which should take away the sins of the world.

1 Ne. 11:21

21 And the **angel said** unto me: **Behold the Lamb of God**, yea, even the Son of the Eternal Father! Knowest thou the meaning of the tree which thy father saw?

1 Ne. 13:40

40 And the angel spake unto me, saying: These last records, which thou hast seen among the Gentiles, shall establish the truth of the first, which are of the twelve apostles of the Lamb, and shall make known the plain and precious things which have been taken away from them;

and shall make known to all kindreds, tongues, and people, that the **Lamb of God is the Son of the Eternal Father**, and the Savior of the world; and that all men must come unto him, or they cannot be saved.

1 Ne. 14:1

1 And it shall come to pass, that if the Gentiles shall **hearken unto the Lamb of God** in that day that he shall manifest himself unto them in word, and also in power, in very deed, unto the taking away of their stumbling blocks—

Hel. 6:5

5 Yea, and many did preach with exceedingly great power and authority, unto the bringing down many of them into the depths of humility, to be the humble **followers of God and the Lamb**.

Morm. 9:6

6 O then ye unbelieving, turn ye unto the Lord; cry mightily unto the Father in the name of Jesus, that perhaps ye may be found spotless, pure, fair, and white, having been **cleansed by the blood of the Lamb**, at that great and last day.

D&C 76:85

85 These are they who shall not be redeemed from the devil until the last resurrection, until the **Lord, even Christ the Lamb**, shall have finished his work.

D&C 76:21, 39, 119

21 And saw the holy angels, and them who are sanctified before his throne, worshiping God, and the Lamb, who worship him forever and ever.

39 For all the rest shall be brought forth by the resurrection of the dead, through the triumph and the glory of the Lamb, who was slain, who was in the bosom of the Father before the worlds were made.

119 And to God and the Lamb be glory, and honor, and dominion forever and ever. Amen.

D&C 88:106

106 And again, another angel shall sound his trump, which is the seventh angel, saying: It is finished; it is finished! The **Lamb of God hath overcome and trodden** the wine-press alone, even the wine-press of the fierceness of the wrath of Almighty God.

D&C 109:79

79 And also this church, to put upon it thy name. And help us by the power of thy Spirit, that we may mingle our voices with those bright, shining seraphs around thy throne, with acclamations of praise, **singing Hosanna to God and the Lamb!**

D&C 133:56

56 And the graves of the saints shall be opened; and they shall come forth and stand on the right hand of the Lamb, when he shall stand upon Mount Zion, and upon the holy city, the New Jerusalem; and they shall **sing the song of the Lamb**, day and night forever and ever.

Jesus Christ, Light of the World

See also Light [noun]; Light of Christ

Ps. 27:1

1 The **LORD is my light and my salvation**; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

Isa. 2:5

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us **walk in the light of the LORD**.

2 Ne. 12:5

5 O house of Jacob, come ye and let us walk in the light of the Lord; yea, come, for ye have all gone astray, every one to his wicked ways.

Isa. 9:2

2 The **people** that walked in darkness **have seen a great light**: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

Micah 7:8

8 Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a light unto me.

Matt. 4:16

16 The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

Luke 1:79

79 To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

2 Ne. 19:2

2 The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light; they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

Isa. 60:19

19 The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the **LORD shall be** unto thee **an everlasting light**, and thy God thy glory.

Luke 2:32

32 **A light to lighten the Gentiles**, and the glory of thy people Israel.

John 1:4

4 In him was life; and **the life was the light of men**.

John 1:9

9 That was the **true Light, which lighteth every man** that cometh into the world.

John 8:12

12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, **I am the light of the world**: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

John 9:5

5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

Mosiah 16:9

9 He is the light and the life of the world; yea, a light that is endless, that can never be darkened; yea, and also a life which is endless, that there can be no more death.

Alma 38:9

9 And now, my son, I have told you this that ye may learn wisdom, that ye may learn of me that there is no other way or means whereby man can be saved, only in and through Christ. Behold, he is the life and the light of the world. Behold, he is the word of truth and righteousness.

3 Ne. 9:18

18 I am the light and the life of the world. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end.

3 Ne. 11:11

11 And behold, I am the light and the life of the world; and I have drunk out of that bitter cup which the Father hath given me, and have glorified the Father in taking upon me the sins of the world, in the which I have suffered the will of the Father in all things from the beginning.

3 Ne. 18:16

16 And as I have prayed among you even so shall ye pray in my church, among my people who do repent and are baptized in my name. Behold I am the light; I have set an example for you.

D&C 10:70

70 And now, remember the words of him who is the life and light of the world, your Redeemer, your Lord and your God. Amen.

Eph. 5:14

14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and **Christ shall give thee light**.

Rev. 21:23

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the **Lamb is the light thereof.**

2 Ne. 10:14

14 For he that raiseth up a king against me shall perish, for I, the Lord, the king of heaven, will be their king, and **I will be a light unto them forever**, that hear my words.

3 Ne. 15:9

9 Behold, **I am the law, and the light.** Look unto me, and endure to the end, and ye shall live; for unto him that endureth to the end will I give eternal life.

3 Ne. 18:24

24 Therefore, hold up your light that it may shine unto the world. Behold **I am the light which ye shall hold up**—that which ye have seen me do. Behold ye see that I have prayed unto the Father, and ye all have witnessed.

Ether 4:12

12 And whatsoever thing persuadeth men to do good is of me; for good cometh of none save it be of me. I am the same that leadeth men to all good; he that will not believe my words will not believe me—that I am; and he that will not believe me will not believe the Father who sent me. For behold, I am the Father, **I am the light, and the life, and the truth** of the world.

D&C 6:21

21 Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I am the same that came unto mine own, and mine own received me not. **I am the light which shineth in darkness**, and the darkness comprehendeth it not.

D&C 84:45

45 For the word of the Lord is truth, and whatsoever is **truth is light, and whatsoever is light** is Spirit, even the Spirit of Jesus Christ.

D&C 93:9

9 The **light and the Redeemer of the world**; the Spirit of truth, who came into the world, because the world was made by him, and in him was the life of men and the light of men.

Jesus Christ, Lord

See also Jesus Christ, Jehovah

Matt. 28:6

6 He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, **see the place where the Lord lay.**

Mark 16:19

19 So then **after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received** up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

Luke 2:11

11 For unto you is born this day in the city of David **a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.**

Luke 22:61

61 And the **Lord turned, and looked upon Peter.** And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

John 11:2

2 (It was that **Mary** which **anointed the Lord** with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

John 20:2

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have **taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre,** and we know not where they have laid him.

Acts 2:36

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same **Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.**

1 Cor. 8:6

6 But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and **one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things,** and we by him.

1 Cor. 12:3

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can **say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.**

2 Tim. 4:22

22 The **Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit.** Grace be with you. Amen.

James 2:1

1 My brethren, have not the **faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory,** with respect of persons.

Rev. 17:14

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for **he is Lord of lords, and King of kings:** and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

Rev. 22:21

21 The **grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all.** Amen.

2 Ne. 28:5

5 And they deny the power of God, the Holy One of Israel; and they say unto the people: Harken unto us, and hear ye our precept; for behold there is no God today, for the **Lord and the Redeemer hath done his work,** and he hath given his power unto men;

Mosiah 3:12

12 But wo, wo unto him who knoweth that he rebelleth against God! For salvation cometh to none such except it be through **repentance and faith on the Lord Jesus Christ.**

Mosiah 3:17

17 And moreover, I say unto you, that there shall be no other name given nor any other way nor means whereby salvation can come unto the children of men, only in and **through the name of Christ, the Lord Omnipotent.**

Mosiah 5:15

15 Therefore, I would that ye should be steadfast and immovable, always abounding in good works, that Christ, the Lord God Omnipotent, may seal you his, that you may be brought to heaven, that ye may have everlasting salvation and eternal life, through the wisdom, and power, and justice, and mercy of him who created all things, in heaven and in earth, who is God above all. Amen.

3 Ne. 1:12

12 And it came to pass that he cried mightily unto the Lord all that day; and behold, the **voice of the Lord came unto him,** saying:

3 Ne. 11:13

13 And it came to pass that the **Lord spake unto them** saying:

Ether 3:6

6 And it came to pass that when the brother of Jared had said these words, behold, the **Lord stretched forth his hand** and touched the stones one by one with his finger. And the veil was taken from off the eyes of the brother of Jared, and he saw the finger of the Lord; and it was as the finger of a man, like unto flesh and blood; and the brother of Jared fell down before the Lord, for he was struck with fear.

D&C 10:70

70 And now, remember the words of him who is the life and light of the world, **your Redeemer, your Lord and your God**. Amen.

D&C 34:12

12 And verily, verily, I say unto you, I come quickly. I am your Lord and your Redeemer. Even so. Amen.

D&C 17:9

9 And I, **Jesus Christ, your Lord and your God**, have spoken it unto you, that I might bring about my righteous purposes unto the children of men. Amen.

D&C 35:1

1 **Listen to the voice of the Lord your God**, even Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, whose course is one eternal round, the same today as yesterday, and forever.

D&C 95:17

17 And let the higher part of the inner court be dedicated unto me for the school of mine apostles, saith Son Ahman; or, in other words, Alphus; or, in other words, Omegus; **even Jesus Christ your Lord**. Amen.

D&C 110:2

2 We **saw the Lord standing upon the breastwork** of the pulpit, before us; and under his feet was a paved work of pure gold, in color like amber.

D&C 138:60

60 Thus was the vision of the redemption of the dead revealed to me, and I bear record, and I know that this record is true, through the blessing of **our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ**, even so. Amen.

Jesus Christ, Mediator

See also Jesus Christ, Advocate; Jesus Christ, Messenger of the Covenant

John 14:6

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: **no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.**

1 Tim. 2:5

5 For there is one God, and **one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;**

Heb. 8:6

6 But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also **he is the mediator of a better covenant**, which was established upon better promises.

Heb. 9:15

15 And for this cause he is the **mediator of the new testament**, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

Heb. 12:24

24 And to **Jesus the mediator of the new covenant**, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel.

D&C 107:19

19 To have the privilege of receiving the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, to have the heavens opened unto them, to commune with the general assembly and church of the Firstborn, and to enjoy the communion and presence of God the Father, and Jesus the mediator of the new covenant.

2 Ne. 2:28

28 And now, my sons, I would that **ye should look to the great Mediator**, and hearken unto his great commandments; and be faithful unto his words, and choose eternal life, according to the will of his Holy Spirit;

D&C 76:69

69 These are they who are just men **made perfect through Jesus the mediator of the new covenant**, who wrought out this perfect atonement through the shedding of his own blood

See also

Gal. 3:19

19 Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

Jesus Christ, Messenger of the Covenant

See also Jesus Christ, Mediator

Mal. 3:1

1 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the **Lord**, whom ye seek, **shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant**, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

Matt. 15:24

24 But he answered and said, **I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.**

Luke 4:43

43 And he said unto them, **I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.**

John 5:36

36 But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, **bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.**

John 7:29

29 But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

John 8:42

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

John 10:36

36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

John 11:42

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

John 17:3

3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

John 6:57

57 As the **living Father hath sent me**, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

John 7:16

16 Jesus answered them, and said, **My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.**

3 Ne. 24:1

1 And it came to pass that he commanded them that they should write the words which the Father had given unto Malachi, which he should tell unto them. And it came to pass that after they were written he expounded them. And these are the words which he did tell unto them, saying: Thus said the Father unto Malachi—Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me, and **the Lord** whom ye seek shall suddenly come to his temple, **even the messenger of the covenant**, whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of Hosts.

D&C 93:8

8 Therefore, in the beginning the Word was, for **he was the Word, even the messenger of salvation—**

Abr. 3:27

27 And the Lord said: Whom shall I send? And one answered like unto the Son of Man: Here am I, send me. And another answered and said: Here am I, send me. And the **Lord said: I will send the first.**

See also

1 Sam. 3:21

21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the LORD.

Isa. 40:8

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

John 1:1

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

John 3:17

3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

Heb. 3:1

Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

1 Jn. 1:1

1 That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

Rev. 19:13

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

Jesus Christ, Messiah

Isa. 61:1

1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the **LORD hath anointed me to preach** good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

Luke 4:18

18 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

Acts 4:27

27 For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

Dan. 9:26

26 And after threescore and two weeks **shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself**: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

Matt. 16:16

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, **Thou art the Christ**, the Son of the living God.

Mark 8:29

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.

Matt. 16:20

20 Then charged he his disciples that they should **tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ**.

Mark 14:61

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, **Art thou the Christ**, the Son of the Blessed?

Luke 4:41

41 And **devils** also came out of many, crying out, and **saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God**. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

John 1:41

41 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the **Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ**.

John 4:25

25 The woman saith unto him, **I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ**: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

John 4:42

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that **this is indeed the Christ**, the Saviour of the world.

John 20:31

31 But these are written, that ye might **believe that Jesus is the Christ**, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

Acts 4:27

27 For of a truth against **thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed**, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

Acts 10:38

38 **How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth** with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

Acts 18:5

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, **Paul** was pressed in the spirit, and **testified to the Jews that Jesus was Christ**.

Philip. 2:11

11 And that **every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord**, to the glory of God the Father.

1 Ne. 10:4

4 Yea, even six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem, a prophet would the Lord **God raise up among the Jews—even a Messiah**, or, in other words, a Savior of the world.

1 Ne. 15:13

13 And now, the thing which our father meaneth concerning the grafting in of the natural branches through the fulness of the Gentiles, is, that in the latter days, when our seed shall have dwindled in unbelief, yea, for the space of many years, and many generations after the **Messiah shall be manifested in body** unto the children of men, then shall the fulness of the gospel of the Messiah come unto the Gentiles, and from the Gentiles unto the remnant of our seed—

2 Ne. 1:10

10 But behold, when the time cometh that they shall dwindle in unbelief, after they have received so great blessings from the hand of the Lord—having a knowledge of the creation of the earth, and all men, knowing the great and marvelous works of the Lord from the creation of the world; having power given them to do all things by faith; having all the commandments from the beginning, and having been brought by his infinite goodness into this precious land of promise—behold, I say, if the day shall come that they will reject the **Holy One of Israel, the true Messiah**, their Redeemer and their God, behold, the judgments of him that is just shall rest upon them.

2 Ne. 2:6

6 Wherefore, **redemption cometh in and through the Holy Messiah**; for he is full of grace and truth.

2 Ne. 2:26

26 And the **Messiah cometh in the fulness of time**, that he may redeem the children of men from the fall. And because that they are redeemed from the fall they have become free forever, knowing good from evil; to act for themselves and not to be acted upon, save it be by the punishment of the law at the great and last day, according to the commandments which God hath given.

2 Ne. 25:14

14 And behold it shall come to pass that after the **Messiah hath risen from the dead**, and hath manifested himself unto his people, unto as many as will believe on his name, behold, Jerusalem shall be destroyed again; for wo unto them that fight against God and the people of his church.

2 Ne. 25:18

18 Wherefore, he shall bring forth his words unto them, which words shall judge them at the last day, for they shall be given them for the purpose of convincing them of the true Messiah, who was rejected by them; and unto the convincing of them that they need not look forward any more for a Messiah to come, for there should not any come, save it should be a false Messiah which should deceive the people; for there is save one Messiah spoken of by the prophets, and that **Messiah is** he who should be **rejected of the Jews**.

Mosiah 3:8

8 And **he shall be called Jesus Christ, the Son of God**, the Father of heaven and earth, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and his mother shall be called Mary.

D&C 19:1

1 **I am Alpha and Omega, Christ the Lord**; yea, even I am he, the beginning and the end, the Redeemer of the world.

D&C 38:1

1 Thus saith the Lord your God, even Jesus Christ, the Great I AM, Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the same which looked upon the wide expanse of eternity, and all the seraphic hosts of heaven, before the world was made;

D&C 45:7

7 For verily I say unto you that I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the light and the life of the world—a light that shineth in darkness and the darkness comprehendeth it not.

D&C 75:1

1 Verily, verily, I say unto you, I who speak even by the voice of my Spirit, even Alpha and Omega, your Lord and your God—

Moses 6:52

52 And he also said unto him: If thou wilt turn unto me, and hearken unto my voice, and believe, and repent of all thy transgressions, and be baptized, even in water, in the name of mine Only Begotten Son, who is full of grace and truth, which is **Jesus Christ, the only name which shall be given** under heaven, whereby salvation shall come unto the children of men, ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost, asking all things in his name, and whatsoever ye shall ask, it shall be given you.

Moses 7:53

53 And the **Lord said**: Blessed is he through whose seed Messiah shall come; for he saith—**I am Messiah, the King of Zion**, the Rock of Heaven, which is broad as eternity; whoso cometh in at the gate and climbeth up by me shall never fall; wherefore, blessed are they of whom I have spoken, for they shall come forth with songs of everlasting joy.

See also

Gen. 49:10

10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.

Isa. 10:27

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

Isa. 11:1

1 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

John 1:49

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

Acts 3:15

15 And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.

Acts 5:31

31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

Heb. 2:10

10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings.

Heb. 12:2

2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

2 Ne. 20:27

27 And it shall come to pass in that day that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

D&C 58:22

22 Wherefore, be subject to the powers that be, until he reigns whose right it is to reign, and subdues all enemies under his feet.

Moses 4:2

2 But, behold, my Beloved Son, which was my Beloved and Chosen from the beginning, said unto me—Father, thy will be done, and the glory be thine forever.

Abr. 3:27

27 And the Lord said: Whom shall I send? And one answered like unto the Son of Man: Here am I, send me. And another answered and said: Here am I, send me. And the Lord said: I will send the first.

Jesus Christ-Millennial Reign

See also Jesus Christ, King

Ps. 89:4

4 Thy seed will I **establish for ever, and build up thy throne** to all generations. Selah.

Ps. 89:18

18 For the LORD is our defence; and the **Holy One of Israel is our king**.

Ps. 132:11

11 The LORD hath sworn in truth unto **David**; he will not turn from it; **Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne**.

Isa. 9:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the **government shall be upon his shoulder**: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

2 Ne. 19:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Isa. 11:3

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and **he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes**, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

2 Ne. 21:3

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord; and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears.

Isa. 16:5

5 And **in mercy shall the throne be established**: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle **of David**, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

Isa. 32:1

1 Behold, a **king shall reign in righteousness**, and princes shall rule in judgment.

Isa. 33:22

22 For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver, the **LORD is our king**; he will save us.

Jer. 23:5

5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a **King shall reign and prosper**, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

Dan. 2:44

44 And in the days of these kings **shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom**, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

Dan. 7:14

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: **his dominion is an everlasting dominion**, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

Zeph. 3:15

15 The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: the **king of Israel**, even the LORD, **is in the midst of thee**: thou shalt not see evil any more.

D&C 1:36

36 And also the Lord shall have power over his saints, and shall reign in their midst, and shall come down in judgment upon Idumea, or the world.

Zech. 14:9

9 And the **LORD shall be king over all the earth**: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

Luke 1:32

32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord **God shall give unto him the throne of his father David**:

1 Cor. 15:25

25 For **he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet**.

D&C 58:22

22 Wherefore, be subject to the powers that be, until he reigns whose right it is to reign, and subdues all enemies under his feet.

Rev. 11:15

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and **he shall reign for ever and ever**.

Rev. 20:4

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and **reigned with Christ a thousand years.**

D&C 29:11

11 For I will reveal myself from heaven with power and great glory, with all the hosts thereof, and dwell in righteousness with men on earth a thousand years, and the wicked shall not stand.

D&C 76:63

63 These are they whom he shall bring with him, when he shall come in the clouds of heaven to reign on the earth over his people.

Rev. 20:7

7 And **when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed** out of his prison,

D&C 43:29

29 For in mine own due time will I come upon the earth in judgment, and my people shall be redeemed and shall reign with me on earth.

1 Ne. 22:26

26 And **because of the righteousness** of his people, **Satan has no power**; wherefore, he cannot be loosed for the space of many years; for he hath no power over the hearts of the people, for they dwell in righteousness, and the Holy One of Israel reigneth.

Jacob 5:75

75 And it came to pass that when the **Lord of the vineyard saw that his fruit was good**, and that his vineyard was no more corrupt, he called up his servants, and said unto them: Behold, for this last time have we nourished my vineyard; and thou beholdest that I have done according to my will; and I have preserved the natural fruit, that it is good, even like as it was in the beginning. And blessed art thou; for because ye have been diligent in laboring with me in my vineyard, and have kept my commandments, and have brought unto me again the natural fruit, that my vineyard is no more corrupted, and the bad is cast away, behold ye shall have joy with me because of the fruit of my vineyard.

D&C 1:36

36 And also the **Lord** shall have power over his saints, and **shall reign in their midst**, and shall come down in judgment upon Idumea, or the world.

D&C 29:11

11 For **I will** reveal myself from heaven with power and great glory, with all the hosts thereof, and **dwell in righteousness** with men on earth **a thousand years**, and the wicked shall not stand.

D&C 43:29

29 For in mine own due time will I come upon the earth in judgment, and **my people shall** be redeemed and shall **reign with me on earth.**

D&C 58:22

22 Wherefore, be subject to the powers that be, until **he reigns whose right it is to reign**, and subdues all enemies under his feet.

D&C 76:63

63 These are they whom he shall bring with him, when he shall **come** in the clouds of heaven **to reign on the earth over his people.**

D&C 76: 108

108 Then shall he be crowned with the crown of his glory, to **sit on the throne** of his power **to reign forever and ever.**

A of F 1:10

10 We believe in the literal gathering of Israel and in the restoration of the Ten Tribes; that Zion (the New Jerusalem) will be built upon the American continent; that **Christ will reign personally upon the earth**; and, that the earth will be renewed and receive its paradisiacal glory.

See also

Isa. 40:11

11 He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

Jesus Christ, Mission of

Deut. 18:15

15 The LORD thy God will **raise up unto thee a Prophet** from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

Isa. 9:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the **government shall be upon his shoulder**: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Isa. 25:8

8 **He will swallow up death in victory**; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

Isa. 26:19

19 Thy dead men shall live, together **with my dead body shall they arise**. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

Isa. 53:5

5 But **he was wounded for our transgressions**, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

Mosiah 14:5

5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

Isa. 61:1

1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the **LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings** unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

Luke 4:18

18 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

Mosiah 12:21

21 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings; that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good; that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth;

Matt. 1:21

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for **he shall save his people from their sins**.

Matt. 3:15

15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us **to fulfil all righteousness**. Then he suffered him.

Matt. 18:11

11 For the Son of man is come **to save that which was lost**.

Mark 1:38

38 And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that **I may preach there also: for therefore came I** forth.

Luke 1:33

33 And he **shall reign over the house of Jacob** for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

Luke 4:18

18 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath **sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach** deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

John 1:3

3 **All things were made by him**; and without him was not any thing made that was not made.

John 1:14

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Col. 1:16-18

16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

17 And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

John 6:38

38 For I came down from heaven, **not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me**.

3 Ne. 27:13

13 Behold I have given unto you my gospel, and this is the gospel which I have given unto you—that I came into the world to do the will of my Father, because my Father sent me.

John 12:23

23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the **Son of man should be glorified**.

3 Ne. 11:11

11 And behold, I am the light and the life of the world; and I have drunk out of that bitter cup which the Father hath given me, and have glorified the Father in taking upon me the sins of the world, in the which I have suffered the will of the Father in all things from the beginning.

John 17:1

1 These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; **glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee**:

1 Cor. 15:22

22 For as in Adam all die, even so **in Christ shall all be made alive**.

Heb. 5:9

9 And being made perfect, he became the **author of eternal salvation** unto all them that obey him;

Mosiah 3:9

9 And lo, he cometh unto his own, that salvation might come unto the children of men even through faith on his name; and even after all this they shall consider him a man, and say that he hath a devil, and shall scourge him, and shall crucify him.

Heb. 9:15

15 And for this cause he is the **mediator of the new testament**, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

2 Ne. 2:9

9 Wherefore, he is the firstfruits unto God, inasmuch as he shall **make intercession for all** the children of men; and they that believe in him shall be saved.

2 Ne. 9:5

5 Yea, I know that ye know that in the body he shall show himself unto those at Jerusalem, from whence we came; for it is expedient that it should be among them; for it behooveth the great Creator that he **suffereth himself to**

become subject unto man in the flesh, and **die for all men**, that all men might become subject unto him.

Jacob 4:11

11 Wherefore, beloved brethren, be **reconciled unto him through the atonement of Christ**, his Only Begotten Son, and ye may obtain a resurrection, according to the power of the resurrection which is in Christ, and be presented as the first-fruits of Christ unto God, having faith, and obtained a good hope of glory in him before he manifesteth himself in the flesh.

Mosiah 3:9

9 And lo, he cometh unto his own, that **salvation** might come unto the children of men even **through faith on his name**; and even after all this they shall consider him a man, and say that he hath a devil, and shall scourge him, and shall crucify him.

Mosiah 12:21

21 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings; that **publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings** of good; that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth;

Mosiah 15:1

1 And now Abinadi said unto them: I would that ye should understand that God himself shall come down among the children of men, and **shall redeem his people**.

Mosiah 15:9

9 Having ascended into heaven, having the bowels of mercy; being filled with compassion towards the children of men; standing betwixt them and justice; having broken the bands of death, taken upon himself their iniquity and their transgressions, having redeemed them, and **satisfied the demands of justice**.

Mosiah 18:2

2 Yea, concerning that which was to come, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and the **redemption** of the people, which was to be brought to pass **through** the power, and sufferings, and **death of Christ**, and his resurrection and ascension into heaven.

3 Ne. 9:17

17 And as many as have received me, to them have I given to become the sons of God; and even so will I to as many as shall believe on my name, for behold, by me redemption cometh, and in me is the law of Moses fulfilled.

Alma 5:27

27 Have ye walked, keeping yourselves blameless before God? Could ye say, if ye were called to die at this time, within yourselves, that ye have been sufficiently humble? That your garments have been cleansed and made white through the blood of **Christ**, who will come to **redeem his people from their sins**?

Alma 22:14

14 And since man had fallen he could not merit anything of himself; but the **sufferings and death of Christ atone for their sins**, through faith and repentance, and so forth; and that he breaketh the bands of death, that the grave shall have no victory, and that the sting of death should be swallowed up in the hopes of glory; and Aaron did expound all these things unto the king.

Alma 42:15

15 And now, the plan of mercy could not be brought about except an atonement should be made; therefore **God himself atoneth for the sins of the world, to bring about the plan of mercy**, to appease the demands of justice, that God might be a perfect, just God, and a merciful God also.

3 Ne. 9:17

17 And as many as have received me, to them have I given to become the sons of God; and even so will I to as many as shall believe on my name, for behold, **by me redemption cometh**, and in me is the law of Moses fulfilled.

3 Ne. 11:11

11 And behold, I am the light and the life of the world; and I have drunk out of that bitter cup which the Father hath given me, and have glorified the Father in **taking upon me the sins of the world**, in the which I have suffered the will of the Father in all things from the beginning.

3 Ne. 15:5

5 Behold, I am he that gave the law, and I am he who covenanted with my people Israel; therefore, the law in me is fulfilled, **for I have come to fulfil the law**; therefore it hath an end.

Ether 3:14

14 Behold, I am he who was prepared from the foundation of the world to redeem my people. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. I am the Father and the Son. **In me shall all mankind have life**, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

D&C 19:2

2 I, having accomplished and finished the will of him whose I am, even the Father, concerning me—having done this **that I might subdue all things** unto myself—

D&C 93:9

9 **The light and the Redeemer of the world**; the Spirit of truth, who came into the world, because the world was made by him, and in him was the life of men and the light of men.

D&C 138:25

25 I marveled, for I understood that the **Savior spent about three years in his ministry** among the Jews and those of the house of Israel, endeavoring to teach them the everlasting gospel and call them unto repentance;

Moses 1:39

39 For behold, this is my work and my glory—to **bring to pass the immortality and eternal life of man**.

See also

Zech. 13:6

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

D&C 45:52

52 Then shall they know that I am the Lord; for I will say unto them: These wounds are the wounds with which I was wounded in the house of my friends. I am he who was lifted up. I am Jesus that was crucified. I am the Son of God.

Abr. 3:27

27 And the Lord said: Whom shall I send? And one answered like unto the Son of Man: Here am I, send me. And another answered and said: Here am I, send me. And the Lord said: I will send the first.

Jesus Christ, Only Begotten Son

See also Jesus Christ, Divine Sonship

John 1:14

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of **the only begotten of the Father,**) full of grace and truth.

John 1:18

18 No man hath seen **God** at any time; **the only begotten Son**, which is in the bosom of the Father, **he hath declared him.**

John 3:16

16 For **God** so loved the world, that he **gave his only begotten Son**, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

D&C 20:21

21 Wherefore, the Almighty God gave his Only Begotten Son, as it is written in those scriptures which have been given of him.

1 Jn. 4:9

9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that **God sent his only begotten Son into the world**, that we might live through him.

D&C 49:5

5 Thus saith the Lord; for I am God, and have sent mine Only Begotten Son into the world for the redemption of the world, and have decreed that he that receiveth him shall be saved, and he that receiveth him not shall be damned—

2 Ne. 25:12

12 But, behold, they shall have wars, and rumors of wars; and when the **day cometh that the Only Begotten of the Father**, yea, even the Father of heaven and of earth, **shall manifest himself** unto them in the flesh, behold, they will reject him, because of their iniquities, and the hardness of their hearts, and the stiffness of their necks.

Jacob 4:5

5 Behold, they believed in Christ and worshiped the Father in his name, and also we worship the Father in his name. And for this intent we keep the law of Moses, it pointing our souls to him; and for this cause it is sanctified unto us for righteousness, even as it was accounted unto Abraham in the wilderness to be obedient unto the commands of God in offering up his son Isaac, which is a similitude of God and his Only Begotten Son.

Alma 5:48

48 I say unto you, that I know of myself that whatsoever I shall say unto you, concerning that which

is to come, is true; and I say unto you, that I know that Jesus Christ shall come, yea, the Son, the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace, and mercy, and truth. And behold, it is he that cometh to take away the sins of the world, yea, the sins of every man who steadfastly believeth on his name.

Alma 9:26

26 And not many days hence the Son of God shall come in his glory; and his glory shall be the glory of the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace, equity, and truth, full of patience, mercy, and long-suffering, quick to hear the cries of his people and to answer their prayers.

D&C 76:23

23 For we saw him, even on the right hand of God; and we heard the voice bearing record that he is the Only Begotten of the Father—

D&C 93:11

11 And I, John, bear record that I beheld his glory, as the glory of the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth, even the Spirit of truth, which came and dwelt in the flesh, and dwelt among us.

D&C 138:14

14 All these had departed the mortal life, firm in the hope of a glorious resurrection, through the grace of God the Father and his Only Begotten Son, Jesus Christ.

Moses 5:9

9 And in that day the Holy Ghost fell upon Adam, which beareth record of the Father and the Son, saying: I am the Only Begotten of the Father from the beginning, henceforth and forever, that as thou hast fallen thou mayest be redeemed, and all mankind, even as many as will.

Jacob 4:11

11 Wherefore, beloved brethren, **be reconciled** unto him **through the atonement of Christ, his Only Begotten Son**, and ye may obtain a resurrection, according to the power of the resurrection which is in Christ, and be presented as the first-fruits of Christ unto God, having faith, and obtained a good hope of glory in him before he manifesteth himself in the flesh.

Alma 13:5

5 Or in fine, in the first place they were on the same standing with their brethren; thus this holy calling being prepared from the foundation of the world for such as would not harden their hearts, being in and through the atonement of the Only Begotten Son, who was prepared—

Alma 12:33

33 But God did call on men, in the name of his Son, (this being the plan of redemption which was laid) saying: If ye will repent, and harden not your hearts, **then will I have mercy upon you, through mine Only Begotten Son;**

D&C 29:46

46 But behold, I say unto you, that little children are redeemed from the foundation of the world through mine Only Begotten;

Alma 13:9

9 Thus they become **high priests** forever, **after the order of the Son, the Only Begotten of the Father**, who is without beginning of days or end of years, who is full of grace, equity, and truth. And thus it is. Amen.

D&C 76:57

57 And are priests of the Most High, after the order of Melchizedek, which was after the order of Enoch, which was after the order of the Only Begotten Son.

D&C 124:123

123 Verily I say unto you, I now give unto you the officers belonging to my Priesthood, that ye may hold the keys thereof, even the Priesthood which is after the order of Melchizedek, which is after the order of mine Only Begotten Son.

D&C 29:42

42 But, behold, I say unto you that I, the Lord God, gave unto Adam and unto his seed, that they should not die as to the temporal death, until I, the Lord God, should send forth angels to declare unto them repentance and **redemption, through faith on the name of mine Only Begotten Son.**

Moses 1:17, 21

17 And he also gave me commandments when he called unto me out of the burning bush, saying: Call upon God in the name of mine Only Begotten, and worship me.

21 And now Satan began to tremble, and the earth shook; and Moses received strength, and called upon God, saying: In the name of the Only Begotten, depart hence, Satan.

Moses 4:1

1 And I, the Lord God, spake unto Moses, saying: That Satan, whom thou hast commanded in the name of mine Only Begotten, is the same which was from the beginning, and he came before me, saying—Behold, here am I, send me, I will be thy son, and I will redeem all mankind, that one soul shall not be lost, and surely I will do it; wherefore give me thine honor.

Moses 6:52

52 And he also said unto him: If thou wilt turn unto me, and hearken unto my voice, and believe, and repent of all thy transgressions, and be baptized, even in water, in the name of mine Only Begotten Son, who is full of grace and truth, which is Jesus Christ, the only name which shall be given under heaven, whereby salvation shall come unto the children of men, ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost, asking all things in his name, and whatsoever ye shall ask, it shall be given you.

Moses 7:50, 59

50 And it came to pass that Enoch continued his cry unto the Lord, saying: I ask thee, O Lord, in the name of thine Only Begotten, even Jesus Christ, that thou wilt have mercy upon Noah and his seed, that the earth might never more be covered by the floods.

59 And Enoch beheld the Son of Man ascend up unto the Father; and he called unto the Lord, saying: Wilt thou not come again upon the earth? Forasmuch as thou art God, and I know thee, and thou hast sworn unto me, and commanded me that I should ask in the name of thine Only Begotten; thou hast made me, and given unto me a right to thy throne, and not of myself, but through thine own grace; wherefore, I ask thee if thou wilt not come again on the earth.

D&C 76:25

25 And this we saw also, and bear record, that an **angel of God** who was in authority in the presence of God, **who rebelled against the Only Begotten Son** whom the Father loved and who was in the bosom of the Father, was thrust down from the presence of God and the Son,

D&C 76:35

35 Having denied the Holy Spirit after having received it, and **having denied the Only Begotten Son** of the Father, having crucified him unto themselves and put him to an open shame.

D&C 138:14

14 All these had departed the mortal life, firm in the hope of a glorious resurrection, **through the grace of God** the Father and **his Only Begotten Son**, Jesus Christ.

D&C 138:57

57 I beheld that the faithful elders of this dispensation, when they depart from mortal life, continue their labors in the preaching of the gospel of repentance and redemption, **through the sacrifice of the Only Begotten Son** of God, among those who are in darkness and under the bondage of sin in the great world of the spirits of the dead.

Moses 1:6

6 And I have a work for thee, **Moses**, my son; and **thou art in the similitude of mine Only Begotten**; and mine Only Begotten is and shall be the Savior, for he is full of grace and truth; but there is no God beside me, and all things are present with me, for I know them all.

Moses 1:32

32 And **by the word of my power, have I created them, which is mine Only Begotten Son**, who is full of grace and truth.

Moses 1:6, 33

6 And I have a work for thee, Moses, my son; and thou art in the similitude of mine Only Begotten; and mine Only Begotten is and shall be the Savior, for he is full of grace and truth; but there is no God beside me, and all things are present with me, for I know them all.

33 And worlds without number have I created; and I also created them for mine own purpose; and by the Son I created them, which is mine Only Begotten.

Moses 2:1, 26

1 And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto Moses, saying: Behold, I reveal unto you concerning this heaven, and this earth; write the words which I speak. I am the Beginning and the End, the Almighty God; by mine Only Begotten I created these things; yea, in the beginning I created the heaven, and the earth upon which thou standest.

26 And I, God, said unto mine Only Begotten, which was with me from the beginning: Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and it was so. And I, God, said: Let them have dominion over the fishes of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Moses 3:18

18 And I, the Lord God, said unto mine Only Begotten, that it was not good that the man should be alone; wherefore, I will make an help meet for him.

Moses 4:28

28 And I, the Lord God, said unto mine Only Begotten: Behold, the man is become as one of us to know good and evil; and now lest he put forth his hand and partake also of the tree of life, and eat and live forever,

Moses 2:1

I And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto Moses, saying: Behold, I reveal unto you concerning this heaven, and this earth; write the words which I speak. I am the Beginning and the End, the Almighty God; **by mine Only**

Begotten I created these things; yea, in the beginning I created the heaven, and the earth upon which thou standest.

Moses 2:27

7 And I, God, **created man** in mine own image, **in the image of mine Only Begotten** created I him; male and female created I them.

Moses 4:3

3 Wherefore, because that Satan rebelled against me, and sought to destroy the agency of man, which I, the Lord God, had given him, and also, that I should give unto him mine own power; **by the power of mine Only Begotten, I caused that he should be cast down**;

Moses 5:7

7 And then the angel spake, saying: **This thing is a similitude of the sacrifice of the Only Begotten** of the Father, which is full of grace and truth.

Moses 5:57

57 For **they would not** hearken unto his voice, nor **believe on his Only Begotten Son**, even him whom he declared should come in the meridian of time, who was prepared from before the foundation of the world.

Moses 6:57

57 Wherefore teach it unto your children, that all men, everywhere, must repent, or they can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God, for no unclean thing can dwell there, or dwell in his presence; for, in the language of Adam, Man of Holiness is his name, and the **name of his Only Begotten is the Son of Man**, even Jesus Christ, a righteous Judge, who shall come in the meridian of time.

Moses 6:59

59 That by reason of transgression cometh the fall, which fall bringeth death, and inasmuch as ye were born into the world by water, and blood, and the spirit, which I have made, and so became of dust a living soul, even so ye must be born again into the kingdom of heaven, of water, and of the Spirit, and be **cleansed by blood, even the blood of mine Only Begotten**; that ye might be sanctified from all sin, and enjoy the words of eternal life in this world, and eternal life in the world to come, even immortal glory;

Moses 6:62

62 And now, behold, I say unto you: This is the plan of salvation unto all men, through the blood of mine Only Begotten, who shall come in the meridian of time.

Moses 7:62

62 And righteousness will I send down out of heaven; and **truth will I send forth out of the earth, to bear testimony of mine Only Begotten**; his resurrection from the dead; yea, and also the resurrection of all men; and righteousness and truth will I cause to sweep the earth as with a flood, to gather out mine elect from the four quarters of the earth, unto a place which I shall prepare, an Holy City, that my people may gird up their loins, and be looking forth for the time of my coming; for there shall be my tabernacle, and it shall be called Zion, a New Jerusalem.

Jesus Christ, Power of

See also God, Power of; Jesus Christ, Authority of

Gen. 17:1

1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, **I am the Almighty God**; walk before me, and be thou perfect..

Isa. 9:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and **his name shall be called** Wonderful, Counsellor, **The mighty God**, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

2 Ne. 19:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Matt. 10:1

1 And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, **he gave them power against unclean spirits**, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

Matt. 24:30

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man **coming** in the clouds of heaven **with power and great glory**.

JS--M 1:36

36 And, as I said before, after the tribulation of those days, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken, then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn; and they shall see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory;

Matt. 28:18

18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, **All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth**.

Mark 2:10

10 But that ye may know that the **Son of man hath power** on earth **to forgive sins**, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

Luke 5:24

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

John 1:3

3 **All things were made by him**; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

John 1:12

12 But as many as received him, to them **gave he power to become the sons of God**, even to them that believe on his name:

John 17:2

2 As thou hast **given him power over all flesh**, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

Acts 2:36

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that **God hath made that same Jesus**, whom ye have crucified, **both Lord and Christ**.

Rom. 1:4

4 And **declared to be the Son of God with power**, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

Rom. 1:16

16 For I am not ashamed of the **gospel of Christ**: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

Rom. 1:20

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even **his eternal power and Godhead**; so that they are without excuse:

1 Cor. 15:24

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; **when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power**.

Eph. 1:22

22 And hath **put all things under his feet**, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church,

Col. 1:11

11 **Strengthened** with all might, **according to his glorious power**, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

Rev. 5:13

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and **power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne**, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

Rev. 17:14

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is **Lord of lords, and King of kings**: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

Rev. 19:6

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the **Lord God omnipotent reigneth**.

2 Ne. 28:15

15 O the wise, and the learned, and the rich, that are puffed up in the pride of their hearts, and all those who preach false doctrines, and all those who commit whoredoms, and pervert the right way of the Lord, wo, wo, wo be unto them, **saith the Lord God Almighty**, for they shall be thrust down to hell!

Mosiah 3:5

5 For behold, the time cometh, and is not far distant, that **with power, the Lord Omnipotent** who reigneth, who was, and is from all eternity to all eternity, **shall come down** from heaven among the children of men, and shall dwell in a tabernacle of clay, and shall go forth amongst men, working mighty miracles, such as healing the sick, raising the dead, causing the lame to walk, the blind to receive their sight, and the deaf to hear, and curing all manner of diseases.

D&C 19:3

3 **Retaining all power, even to the destroying of Satan** and his works at the end of the world, and the last great day of judgment, which I shall pass upon the inhabitants thereof, judging every man according to his works and the deeds which he hath done.

D&C 50:27

27 Wherefore, he is possessor of all things; **for all things are subject unto him**, both in heaven and on the earth, the life and the light, the Spirit and the power, sent forth by the will of the Father through Jesus Christ, his Son.

D&C 76:10

10 For by my Spirit will I enlighten them, and **by my power will I make known unto** them the secrets of my will—yea, even those things which eye has not seen, nor ear heard, nor yet entered into the heart of man.

D&C 76:24

24 That **by him**, and through him, and of him, the **worlds are and were created**, and the inhabitants thereof are begotten sons and daughters unto God.

D&C 84:20

20 Therefore, **in the ordinances thereof, the power of godliness is manifest**.

D&C 88:7

7 Which truth shineth. This is the light of **Christ**. As also he is in the sun, and the **light of the sun, and the power thereof by which it was made**.

D&C 88:13

13 The light which is in all things, which giveth life to all things, which is the law by which all things are governed, even the **power of God who sitteth upon his throne**, who is in the bosom of eternity, who is in the midst of all things.

D&C 93:17

17 And **he received all power, both in heaven and on earth**, and the glory of the Father was with him, for he dwelt in him.

Moses 1:3

3 And God spake unto Moses, saying: Behold, **I am the Lord God Almighty**, and Endless is my name; for I am without beginning of days or end of years; and is not this endless?

Moses 1:32

32 And **by the word of my power, have I created them**, which is mine Only Begotten Son, who is full of grace and truth.

Moses 6:61

61 Therefore it is given to abide in you; the record of heaven; the Comforter; the peaceable things of immortal glory; the truth of all things; that which quickeneth all things, which maketh alive all things; that which knoweth all things, and **hath all power according to wisdom, mercy, truth**, justice, and judgment.

Abr. 3:17

17 Now, if there be two things, one above the other, and the moon be above the earth, then it may be that a planet or a star may exist above it; and there is nothing that the Lord thy **God shall take in his heart to do** but what **he will do it**.

See also

John 3:35

35 The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hands.

John 13:3

3 Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God;

Rom. 14:9

9 For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

1 Cor. 8:6

6 But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him.

Eph. 1:10

10 That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him:

Jesus Christ, Prophecies about

Gen. 3:15

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and **her seed**; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

Rom. 16:20

20 And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

Gen. 49:10

10 The **sceptre** shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, **until Shiloh come**; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.

Gen. 49:24

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; **(from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel:)**

D&C 50:44

44 Wherefore, I am in your midst, and I am the good shepherd, and the stone of Israel. He that buildeth upon this rock shall never fall.

Num. 24:17

17 I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: **there shall come a Star out of Jacob**, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

Deut. 18:15

15 The LORD thy God will **raise up unto thee a Prophet** from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

Acts 7:37

37 This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.

3 Ne. 20:23

23 Behold, I am he of whom Moses spake, saying: A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass that every soul who will not hear that prophet shall be cut off from among the people.

Ps. 2:7

7 I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, **Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.**

Ps. 2:12

12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Ps. 22:1

1 My God, **my God, why hast thou forsaken me?** why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?

Ps. 22:16

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: **they pierced my hands and my feet.**

Ps. 24:10

10 **Who is this King of glory?** The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Selah.

Ps. 34:20

20 **He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.**

Ps. 68:18

18 Thou hast ascended on high, **thou hast led captivity captive**: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them.

Ps. 69:9

9 For the **zeal of thine house hath eaten me up**; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

Ps. 69:21

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and **in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.**

Matt. 27:34, 48

34 They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

Ps. 110:4

4 The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a **priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.**

Ps. 118:22

22 **The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.**

Matt. 21:42

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

Jacob 4:15

15 And now I, Jacob, am led on by the Spirit unto prophesying; for I perceive by the workings of the Spirit which is in me, that by the stumbling of the Jews they will reject the stone upon which they might build and have safe foundation.

Ps. 132:17

17 There will I **make the horn of David to bud**: I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.

Isa. 7:14

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a **virgin shall conceive, and bear a son**, and shall call his name **Immanuel**.

Matt. 1:23

23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

2 Ne. 17:14

14 Therefore, the Lord himself shall give you a sign— Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and shall bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Isa. 9:6

6 For **unto us a child is born**, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

2 Ne. 19:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Isa. 11:1

1 And **there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse**, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 Ne. 21:1

1 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a branch shall grow out of his roots.

Isa. 25:9

9 And it shall be said in that day, Lo, **this is our God; we have waited for him**, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

Isa. 28:16

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, **I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone**, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

Isa. 40:3

3 The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, **Prepare ye the way of the LORD**, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

Isa. 42:7

7 **To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners** from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house.

Isa. 50:6

6 **I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks** to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

Isa. 53:5

5 But **he was wounded for our transgressions**, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

Mosiah 14:5

5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

Isa. 59:20

20 And the **Redeemer shall come to Zion**, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

Isa. 61:1

1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath **anointed me to preach good tidings** unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

Jer. 23:5

5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will **raise unto David a righteous Branch**, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

Jer. 33:15

15 In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

Ezek. 37:12

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O my people, **I will open your graves**, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.

Matt. 27:52

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

Dan. 9:24

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and **to make reconciliation for iniquity**, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

Dan. 9:26

26 And after threescore and two weeks **shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself**: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

Hosea 11:1

1 When Israel was a child, then **I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt**.

Matt. 2:15

15 And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son.

Hosea 13:14

14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; **I will redeem them from death**: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

Jonah 2:6

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast **thou brought up my life from corruption**, O LORD my God.

Jonah 2:2-9

2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again toward thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the Lord: and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.

Micah 5:2

2 But thou, **Beth-lehem** Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet **out of thee shall he come forth unto me** that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

Matt. 2:6

6 And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

Hab. 3:13

13 **Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people**, even for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

Zech. 3:8

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, **I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH**.

Zech. 6:12

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

Zech. 9:9

9 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, **thy King cometh unto thee**: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and **riding upon an ass**, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

Zech. 11:13

13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that **I was prised at** of them. And I took the **thirty pieces of silver**, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

Zech. 13:6

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which **I was wounded in the house of my friends**.

Mal. 3:1

1 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the **Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple**, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

D&C 36:8

8 I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God; wherefore, gird up your loins and I will suddenly come to my temple. Even so. Amen.

Matt. 1:21

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt **call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins**.

Luke 2:21

21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

Matt. 26:24

24 The **Son of man goeth as it is written of him:** but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

Mark 9:12

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is **written of the Son of man, that he must suffer** many things, and be set at nought.

Luke 1:70

70 As **he spake** by the mouth of **his holy prophets**, which have been since the world began:

Luke 4:21

21 And he began to say unto them, **This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.**

Luke 24:27

27 And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he **expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.**

Luke 24:44

44 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

John 1:45

45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have **found him, of whom Moses** in the law, and the prophets, **did write, Jesus** of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

John 3:14

14 **And as Moses lifted up the serpent** in the wilderness, even **so must the Son of man be lifted up:**

John 5:46

46 For had ye believed **Moses**, ye would have believed me: for **he wrote of me.**

John 6:14

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, **This is of a truth that prophet that should come** into the world.

John 7:42

42 Hath not the **scripture said, That Christ cometh** of the seed of David, and **out of the town of Bethlehem**, where David was?

Acts 3:24

24 Yea, and all the **prophets** from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise **foretold of these days.**

Rom. 9:33

33 **As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence:** and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

Isa. 8:14

14 And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

2 Ne. 18:14

14 And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling, and for a rock of offense to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

1 Ne. 10:11

11 And it came to pass after my father had spoken these words he spake unto my brethren concerning the gospel which should be preached among the Jews, and also concerning the dwindling of the Jews in unbelief. And after **they had slain the Messiah, who should come**, and after he had been slain he should rise from the dead, and should make himself manifest, by the Holy Ghost, unto the Gentiles.

1 Ne. 11:18

18 And he said unto me: Behold, the **virgin whom thou seest is the mother of the Son of God**, after the manner of the flesh.

1 Ne. 11:33

33 And I, Nephi, saw that **he was lifted up upon the cross** and slain for the sins of the world.

1 Ne. 19:8

8 And behold **he cometh**, according to the words of the angel, **in six hundred years** from the time my father left Jerusalem.

1 Ne. 22:12

12 Wherefore, he will bring them again out of captivity, and they shall be gathered together to the lands of their inheritance; and they shall be brought out of obscurity and out of darkness; and they shall know that **the Lord is their Savior** and their Redeemer, **the Mighty One** of Israel.

1 Ne. 22:21

21 And now I, Nephi, declare unto you, that this **prophet of whom Moses spake was the Holy One** of Israel; wherefore, he shall execute judgment in righteousness.

2 Ne. 2:8

8 Wherefore, how great the importance to make these things known unto the inhabitants of the earth, that they may know that there is no flesh that can dwell in the presence of God, save it be through the merits, and mercy, and grace of the **Holy Messiah, who layeth down his life** according to the flesh, and taketh it again by the power of the Spirit, that he may bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, being the first that should rise.

2 Ne. 6:17

17 But thus saith the Lord: Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for the **Mighty God shall deliver his covenant people**. For thus saith the Lord: I will contend with them that contendeth with thee—

2 Ne. 10:3

3 Wherefore, as I said unto you, it must needs be expedient that **Christ**—for in the last night the angel spake unto me that this should be his name—**should come among the Jews**, among those who are the more wicked part of the world; and they shall crucify him—for thus it behooveth our God, and there is none other nation on earth that would crucify their God.

2 Ne. 25:13

13 Behold, they will crucify him; and after he is laid in a sepulchre for the space of three days he shall **rise from the dead, with healing in his wings**; and all those who shall believe on his name shall be saved in the kingdom of God. Wherefore, my soul delighteth to prophesy concerning him, for I have seen his day, and my heart doth magnify his holy name.

2 Ne. 25:19

19 For according to the words of the prophets, the Messiah cometh in six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem; and according to the words of the prophets, and also the word of the angel of God, his **name shall be Jesus Christ, the Son of God**.

Mosiah 3:8

8 And **he shall be called Jesus Christ**, the Son of God, the Father of heaven and earth, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and his mother shall be called Mary.

Mosiah 13:33

33 For behold, did not Moses prophesy unto them concerning the **coming of the Messiah**, and that God should redeem his people? Yea, and even **all the prophets who have prophesied** ever since the world began—have they not spoken more or less concerning these things?

Mosiah 15:1

1 And now Abinadi said unto them: I would that ye should understand that **God himself shall come down** among the children of men, and shall redeem his people.

Mosiah 16:15

15 Teach them that **redemption cometh through Christ** the Lord, who is the very Eternal Father. Amen.

Alma 7:10

10 And behold, he shall **be born of Mary, at Jerusalem** which is the land of our forefathers, she being a virgin, a precious and chosen vessel, who shall be overshadowed and conceive by the power of the Holy Ghost, and bring forth a son, yea, even the Son of God.

Alma 21:9

9 Now Aaron began to open the scriptures unto them concerning the coming of Christ, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and that there could be no **redemption** for mankind save it were **through the death and sufferings** of Christ, and the atonement of his blood.

Hel. 5:9

9 O remember, remember, my sons, the words which king Benjamin spake unto his people; yea, remember that there is no other way nor means whereby man can be saved, only through the atoning blood of Jesus **Christ, who shall come**; yea, remember that he cometh **to redeem the world**.

Hel. 8:22

22 Our father Lehi was driven out of Jerusalem because he testified of these things. Nephi also testified of these things, and also almost all of our fathers, even down to this time; yea, **they have testified of the coming of Christ**, and have looked forward, and have rejoiced in his day which is to come.

Hel. 14:2

2 And behold, he said unto them: Behold, I give unto you a sign; for **five years more** cometh, and behold, **then cometh the Son of God** to redeem all those who shall believe on his name.

3 Ne. 9:16

16 I came unto my own, and my own received me not. And the **scriptures concerning my coming are fulfilled**.

Ether 3:14

14 Behold, **I am he who was prepared** from the foundation of the world **to redeem my people**. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. I am the Father and the Son. In me shall all mankind have life, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

D&C 5:19

19 For a desolating scourge shall go forth among the inhabitants of the earth, and shall continue to be poured out from time to time, if they repent not, until the earth is empty, and the inhabitants thereof are consumed away and **utterly destroyed by the brightness of my coming**.

D&C 20:26

26 Not only those who believed after he came in the meridian of time, in the flesh, but all those from the beginning, even as many as were before he came, who believed in the words of the holy prophets, who spake as they were inspired by the gift of the Holy Ghost, who truly testified of him in all things, should have eternal life,

D&C 29:11

11 For **I will reveal myself from heaven with power** and great glory, with all the hosts thereof, and dwell in righteousness with men on earth a thousand years, and the wicked shall not stand.

D&C 33:17

17 Wherefore, be faithful, praying always, having your lamps trimmed and burning, and oil with you, that **you may be ready at the coming of the Bridegroom**—

D&C 34:7

7 For behold, verily, verily, I say unto you, the **time is soon at hand that I shall come** in a cloud with power and great glory.

D&C 35:21

21 For they will hear my voice, and shall see me, and shall not be asleep, and **shall abide the day of my coming**; for they shall be purified, even as I am pure.

D&C 39:20

20 Go forth baptizing with water, **preparing the way** before my face **for the time of my coming**;

D&C 45:16

16 And I will show it plainly as I showed it unto my disciples as I stood before them in the flesh, and spake unto them, saying: As ye have asked of me concerning the signs of my coming, in the day when **I shall come in my glory in the clouds** of heaven, to fulfil the promises that I have made unto your fathers,

D&C 88:96

96 And the **saints** that are upon the earth, who are alive, shall be **quickened and be caught up to meet him**.

D&C 106:4

4 And again, verily I say unto you, the **coming of the Lord draweth nigh**, and it overtaketh the world as a thief in the night—

D&C 133:17

17 For behold, the Lord God hath sent forth the angel crying through the midst of heaven, saying: Prepare ye the way of the Lord, and make his paths straight, for the hour of his coming is nigh—

D&C 130:14

14 I was once praying very earnestly to know the **time of the coming of the Son of Man**, when I heard a voice repeat the following:

D&C 138:42

42 And **Isaiah**, who **declared by prophecy that the Redeemer was anointed** to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that were bound, were also there.

Moses 6:57

57 Wherefore teach it unto your children, that all men, everywhere, must repent, or they can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God, for no unclean thing can dwell there, or dwell in his presence; for, in the language of Adam, Man of Holiness is his name, and the **name of his Only**

Begotten is the Son of Man, even **Jesus Christ**, a righteous Judge, who shall come in the meridian of time.

Moses 7:55

55 And the Lord said unto Enoch: Look, and **he looked and beheld the Son of Man lifted up** on the cross, after the manner of men;

See also

Isa. 22:23

23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

Isa. 55:4

44 Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

Luke 1:79

79 To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Eph. 2:20

20 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone;

D&C 64:23

23 Behold, now it is called today until the coming of the Son of Man, and verily it is a day of sacrifice, and a day for the tithing of my people; for he that is tithed shall not be burned at his coming.

D&C 84:28

28 For he was baptized while he was yet in his childhood, and was ordained by the angel of God at the time he was eight days old unto this power, to overthrow the kingdom of the Jews, and to make straight the way of the Lord before the face of his people, to prepare them for the coming of the Lord, in whose hand is given all power.

D&C 90:2

2 Therefore, thou art blessed from henceforth that bear the keys of the kingdom given unto you; which kingdom is coming forth for the last time.

Jesus Christ, Redeemer

See also Forgive; Jesus Christ, Atonement through; Jesus Christ, Savior; Redemption

Job 19:25

25 For **I know that my redeemer liveth**, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:

Isa. 41:14

14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and **thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel**.

Isa. 43:14

14 Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry is in the ships.

Isa. 44:24

24 Thus saith the LORD, thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

Isa. 48:17

17 Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

Isa. 54:5

5 For thy Maker is thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

Isa. 59:20

20 And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

Isa. 47:4

4 As for **our redeemer, the LORD of hosts is his name**, the Holy One of Israel.

Isa. 49:26

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that **I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer**, the mighty One of Jacob.

Isa. 60:16

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that

I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

Isa. 53:4

4 Surely **he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows**: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

Mosiah 14:4

4 Surely he has borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows; yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

Isa. 63:9

9 In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: **in his love** and in his pity **he redeemed them**; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

Isa. 63:16

16 Doubtless thou art our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: **thou, O Lord, art our father, our redeemer**; thy name is from everlasting.

Matt. 1:21

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name **JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins**.

Matt. 20:28

28 Even as the **Son of man came** not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and **to give his life a ransom for many**.

1 Tim. 2:6

6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

Matt. 26:28

28 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

Luke 22:20

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

Luke 1:68

68 Blessed be the **Lord God of Israel**; for he hath visited and **redeemed his people**,

John 1:29

29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the **Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world**.

Rom. 3:24

24 Being justified freely by his grace **through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:**

Mosiah 16:15

15 Teach them that redemption cometh through Christ the Lord, who is the very Eternal Father. Amen.

Mosiah 18:2

2 Yea, concerning that which was to come, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and the redemption of the people, which was to be brought to pass through the power, and sufferings, and death of Christ, and his resurrection and ascension into heaven.

Morm. 9:12

12 Behold, he created Adam, and by Adam came the fall of man. And because of the fall of man came Jesus Christ, even the Father and the Son; and because of Jesus Christ came the redemption of man.

Rom. 5:10

10 For if, when we were enemies, **we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son**, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

Heb. 2:17

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

1 Cor. 15:3

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that **Christ died for our sins** according to the scriptures;

Gal. 1:4

4 **Who gave himself for our sins**, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

Eph. 1:7

7 In whom **we have redemption through his blood**, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

Col. 1:14

14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:

Alma 5:27

27 Have ye walked, keeping yourselves blameless before God? Could ye say, if ye were called to die at this time, within yourselves, that ye have been sufficiently humble? That your garments have been cleansed and made white through the blood of Christ, who will come to redeem his people from their sins?

Titus 2:14

14 Who gave himself for us, that he **might redeem us from all iniquity**, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

Heb. 9:12

12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but **by his own blood** he entered in once into the holy place, having **obtained eternal redemption for us.**

Heb. 9:28

28 So **Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many**; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

1 Pet. 1:18

18 Forasmuch as ye know that **ye were not redeemed with corruptible things**, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

1 Pet. 2:24

24 **Who his own self bare our sins in his own body** on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

1 Pet. 3:18

18 For **Christ also hath once suffered for sins**, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

1 Jn. 2:2

2 And **he is the propitiation for our sins**: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

1 Jn. 4:10

10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

1 Jn. 3:5

5 And ye know that **he was manifested to take away our sins**; and in him is no sin.

Rev. 1:5

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and **washed us from our sins in his own blood**,

Rev. 5:9

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: **for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us** to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

2 Ne. 1:15

15 But behold, the **Lord hath redeemed my soul from hell**; I have beheld his glory, and I am encircled about eternally in the arms of his love.

2 Ne. 2:6

6 Wherefore, **redemption cometh in and through the Holy Messiah**; for he is full of grace and truth.

2 Ne. 11:2

2 And now I, Nephi, write more of the words of Isaiah, for my soul delighteth in his words. For I will liken his words unto my people, and I will send them forth unto all my children, for **he verily saw my Redeemer**, even as I have seen him.

Mosiah 15:10

10 And now I say unto you, who shall declare his generation? Behold, I say unto you, that when **his soul has been made an offering for sin** he shall see his seed. And now what say ye? And who shall be his seed?

Mosiah 15:24

24 And these are those who have part in the first resurrection; and these are they that have died before Christ came, in their ignorance, not having salvation declared unto them. And thus the Lord bringeth about the restoration of these; and they have a part in the first resurrection, or **have eternal life, being redeemed by the Lord**.

Alma 7:13

13 Now the Spirit knoweth all things; nevertheless the **Son of God suffereth according to the flesh** that he might take upon him the sins of his people, that he might blot out their transgressions according to the power of his deliverance; and now behold, this is the testimony which is in me.

Alma 9:27

27 **And behold, he cometh to redeem those who will be baptized** unto repentance, through faith on his name.

Alma 11:40

40 **And he shall come into the world to redeem his people**; and he shall take upon him the transgressions of those who believe on his name; and these are they that shall have eternal life, and salvation cometh to none else.

Alma 42:15

15 And now, the plan of mercy could not be brought about except an atonement should be made; therefore **God himself atoneth for the sins of the world**, to bring about the plan of mercy, to appease the demands of justice, that God might be a perfect, just God, and a merciful God also.

Hel. 5:9

9 O remember, remember, my sons, the words which king Benjamin spake unto his people; yea, remember that there is no other way nor means whereby man can be saved, only through the atoning blood of **Jesus Christ, who shall come**; yea, remember that he cometh **to redeem the world**.

Hel. 14:16

16 Yea, behold, this death bringeth to pass the resurrection, and **redeemeth all mankind from the first death—that spiritual death**; for all mankind, by the fall of Adam being cut off from the presence of the Lord, are considered as dead, both as to things temporal and to things spiritual.

Hel. 14:17

17 But behold, the resurrection of **Christ redeemeth mankind**, yea, even all mankind, and **bringeth them back into the presence of the Lord**.

3 Ne. 9:17

17 And as many as have received me, to them have I given to become the sons of God; and even so will I to as many as shall believe on my name, for behold, **by me redemption cometh**, and in me is the law of Moses fulfilled.

3 Ne. 11:11

11 And behold, I am the light and the life of the world; and I have drunk out of that bitter cup which the Father hath given me, and have **glorified the Father in taking upon me the sins** of the world, in the which I have suffered the will of the Father in all things from the beginning.

Ether 3:14

14 Behold, **I am he who was prepared** from the foundation of the world **to redeem my people**. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. I am the Father and the Son. In me shall all mankind have life, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

D&C 18:11

11 For, behold, the Lord **your Redeemer suffered death in the flesh**; wherefore he suffered the pain of all men, that all men might repent and come unto him.

D&C 18:47

47 Behold, **I, Jesus Christ, your Lord and your God, and your Redeemer**, by the power of my Spirit have spoken it. Amen.

D&C 19:16

16 For behold, **I, God, have suffered these things for all**, that they might not suffer if they would repent;

D&C 29:46

46 But behold, I say unto you, that little **children are redeemed** from the foundation of the world **through mine Only Begotten**;

D&C 49:5

5 Thus saith the Lord; for I am God, and have **sent mine Only Begotten Son into the world for the redemption of the world**, and have decreed that he that receiveth him shall be saved, and he that receiveth him not shall be damned—

D&C 77:12

12 Q. What are we to understand by the sounding of the trumpets, mentioned in the 8th chapter of Revelation?

A. We are to understand that as God made the world in six days, and on the seventh day he finished his work, and sanctified it, and also formed man out of the dust of the earth, even so, in the beginning of the seventh thousand years will the **Lord God** sanctify the earth, and complete the salvation of man, and judge all things, and **shall redeem all things**, except that which he hath not put into his power, when he shall have sealed all things, unto the end of all things; and the sounding of the trumpets of the seven angels are the preparing and finishing of his work, in the beginning of the seventh thousand years—the preparing of the way before the time of his coming.

D&C 93:9

9 The **light and the Redeemer of the world**; the Spirit of truth, who came into the world, because the world was made by him, and in him was the life of men and the light of men.

D&C 138:3

3 And the great and wonderful love made manifest by the **Father and the Son in the coming of the Redeemer** into the world;

D&C 138:18

18 While this vast multitude waited and conversed, rejoicing in the hour of their deliverance from the chains of death, the **Son of God appeared, declaring liberty to the captives** who had been faithful;

See also

John 3:16

16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Acts 13:38

38 Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

Heb. 7:27

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

Alma 34:8

8 And now, behold, I will testify unto you of myself that these things are true. Behold, I say unto you, that I do know that Christ shall come among the children of men, to take upon him the transgressions of his people, and that he shall atone for the sins of the world; for the Lord God hath spoken it.

D&C 34:3

3 Who so loved the world that he gave his own life, that as many as would believe might become the sons of God. Wherefore you are my son;

D&C 45:4

4 Saying: Father, behold the sufferings and death of him who did no sin, in whom thou wast well pleased; behold the blood of thy Son which was shed, the blood of him whom thou gavest that thyself might be glorified;

Jesus Christ, Relationships with the Father

See also Jesus Christ, Advocate; Jesus Christ, Divine Sonship; Jesus Christ, Firstborn; Jesus Christ, Foreordained; Jesus Christ, Mediator; Jesus Christ, Messenger of the Covenant; Jesus Christ, Messiah; Jesus Christ, Son of Man

Luke 2:52

52 And **Jesus increased** in wisdom and stature, and in **favour with God and man.**

Luke 23:35

35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be **Christ, the chosen of God.**

John 1:1

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the **Word was with God, and the Word was God.**

John 5:18

18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but **said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.**

John 5:19

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can **do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do:** for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

John 5:20

20 For the **Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things** that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

John 8:29

29 And he that sent me is with me: the **Father hath not left me alone;** for I do always those things that please him.

John 10:15

15 As the **Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father:** and I lay down my life for the sheep.

John 14:11

11 Believe me that **I am in the Father, and the Father in me:** or else believe me for the very works' sake.

John 17:7

7 Now they have known that all things **whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.**

John 17:26

26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the **love wherewith thou hast loved me** may be in them, and I in them.

Acts 7:55

55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and **saw** the glory of God, and **Jesus standing on the right hand of God,**

Moro. 9:26

26 And may the grace of God the Father, whose throne is high in the heavens, and our Lord Jesus Christ, who sitteth on the right hand of his power, until all things shall become subject unto him, be, and abide with you forever. Amen.

1 Cor. 1:24

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, **Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.**

1 Cor. 11:3

3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the **head of Christ is God.**

1 Cor. 15:28

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then **shall the Son also himself be subject unto him** that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

2 Cor. 4:6

6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, **to give** the light of the knowledge of **the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.**

Philip. 2:6

6 Who, being in the form of God, **thought it not robbery to be equal with God:**

Col. 1:19

19 For it **pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;**

Col. 2:9

9 For **in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.**

Heb. 1:2

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by **his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things,** by whom also he made the worlds;

1 Jn. 2:1

I My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, **we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ** the righteous:

Hel. 5:11

11 And he **hath power given unto him from the Father** to redeem them from their sins because of repentance; therefore he hath sent his angels to declare the tidings of the conditions of repentance, which bringeth unto the power of the Redeemer, unto the salvation of their souls.

3 Ne. 9:15

15 Behold, I am Jesus Christ the **Son of God**. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and **in me hath the Father glorified his name**.

3 Ne. 11:32

32 And this is my doctrine, and it is the doctrine which the Father hath given unto me; and I bear record of the Father, and the **Father beareth record of me**, and the Holy Ghost beareth record of the Father and me; and I bear record that the Father commandeth all men, everywhere, to repent and believe in me.

3 Ne. 17:15

15 And when he had said these words, he himself also **knelt upon the earth; and** behold he **prayed unto the Father**, and the things which he prayed cannot be written, and the multitude did bear record who heard him.

3 Ne. 19:23

23 And now **Father, I pray unto thee for them**, and also for all those who shall believe on their words, that they may believe in me, that I may be in them as thou, Father, art in me, that we may be one.

D&C 50:43

43 And the **Father and I are one. I am in the Father** and the Father in me; and inasmuch as ye have received me, ye are in me and I in you.

3 Ne. 9:15

15 Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

D&C 76:25

25 And this we saw also, and bear record, that an angel of God who was in authority in the presence of God, who rebelled against the Only Begotten Son **whom the Father**

loved and who was in the bosom of the Father, was thrust down from the presence of God and the Son,

D&C 76:43

43 **Who glorifies the Father**, and saves all the works of his hands, except those sons of perdition who deny the Son after the Father has revealed him.

D&C 76:107

107 When **he shall deliver up the kingdom**, and present it **unto the Father**, spotless, saying: I have overcome and have trodden the wine-press alone, even the wine-press of the fierceness of the wrath of Almighty God.

D&C 88:75

75 That I may **testify unto your Father**, and your God, and my God, **that you are clean** from the blood of this wicked generation; that I may fulfil this promise, this great and last promise, which I have made unto you, when I will.

D&C 93:4

4 The Father because **he gave me of his fulness**, and the Son because I was in the world and made flesh my tabernacle, and dwelt among the sons of men.

D&C 93:21

21 And now, verily I say unto you, **I was in the beginning with the Father**, and am the Firstborn;

3 Ne. 9:15

15 Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

JS-M 1:1

I For I say unto you, that ye shall not see me henceforth and know that I am he of whom it is written by the prophets, until ye shall say: Blessed is he who cometh in the name of the Lord, in the clouds of heaven, and all the holy angels with him. Then understood his disciples that he should come again on the earth, after that **he was glorified and crowned on the right hand of God**.

Jesus Christ, Resurrection

See also Resurrection

Job 19:25

25 For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that **he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:**

Isa. 25:8

8 **He will swallow up death in victory;** and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it.

Matt. 16:21

21 From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and **be killed, and be raised again the third day.**

Matt. 17:23

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

Matt. 20:19

19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again.

Mark 9:31

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

Mark 10:34

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

Luke 18:33

33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.

1 Cor. 15:4

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

2 Ne. 25:13

13 Behold, they will crucify him; and after he is laid in a sepulchre for the space of three days he shall rise from the dead, with healing in his wings; and all those who shall believe on his name shall be saved in the kingdom of God. Wherefore, my soul delighteth

to prophesy concerning him, for I have seen his day, and my heart doth magnify his holy name.

Mosiah 3:10

10 And he shall rise the third day from the dead; and behold, he standeth to judge the world; and behold, all these things are done that a righteous judgment might come upon the children of men.

D&C 20:23

23 He was crucified, died, and rose again the third day;

Matt. 26:32

32 But **after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.**

Matt. 28:6

6 He is **not here: for he is risen,** as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

Luke 24:6

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,

Mark 16:9

9 Now **when Jesus was risen early the first day** of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

Luke 24:39

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; **for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.**

Luke 24:46

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it **behoved Christ** to suffer, and **to rise from the dead** the third day:

John 2:19

19 Jesus answered and said unto them, **Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.**

John 10:17

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I **lay down my life, that I might take it again.**

John 11:25

25 Jesus said unto her, **I am the resurrection, and the life:** he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

John 20:20

20 And when he had so said, **he shewed unto them his hands and his side**. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

John 20:27

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and **reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side**: and be not faithless, but believing.

Acts 1:3

3 **To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion** by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

Acts 1:22

22 Beginning from the baptism of **John**, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a **witness with us of his resurrection**.

Acts 2:32

32 **This Jesus hath God raised up**, whereof we all are witnesses.

Acts 10:40

40 **Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly**;

Acts 26:23

23 That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the **first that should rise from the dead**, and should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

D&C 18:12

12 And he hath risen again from the dead, that he might bring all men unto him, on conditions of repentance.

Rom. 6:9

9 Knowing that **Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more**; death hath no more dominion over him.

1 Cor. 15:22

22 For as in Adam all die, even so **in Christ shall all be made alive**.

Col. 1:18

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the **firstborn from the dead**; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

2 Tim. 2:8

8 Remember that **Jesus Christ** of the seed of David **was raised from the dead** according to my gospel:

Rev. 1:5

5 And from **Jesus Christ**, who is the faithful witness, and **the first begotten of the dead**, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

Rev. 1:18

18 **I am he that liveth, and was dead**; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

1 Ne. 10:11

11 And it came to pass after my father had spoken these words he spake unto my brethren concerning the gospel which should be preached among the Jews, and also concerning the dwindling of the Jews in unbelief. And after they had slain the **Messiah**, who should come, and after he had been slain he **should rise from the dead**, and should make himself manifest, by the Holy Ghost, unto the Gentiles.

2 Ne. 2:8

8 Wherefore, how great the importance to make these things known unto the inhabitants of the earth, that they may know that there is no flesh that can dwell in the presence of God, save it be through the merits, and mercy, and grace of the Holy Messiah, who layeth down his life according to the flesh, and taketh it again by the power of the Spirit, that he may bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, being the first that should rise..

2 Ne. 26:1

1 And **after Christ shall have risen** from the dead he shall **show himself** unto you, my children, and my beloved brethren; and the words which he shall speak unto you shall be the law which ye shall do.

Mosiah 16:7

7 And **if Christ had not risen from the dead**, or have broken the bands of death that the grave should have no victory, and that death should have no sting, there could have been no resurrection.

Mosiah 16:8

8 But there is a resurrection, therefore the grave hath no victory, and the **sting of death is swallowed up in Christ**.

Alma 11:42

42 Now, there is a death which is called a temporal death; and the death of **Christ shall loose the bands of this temporal death**, that all shall be raised from this temporal death.

Alma 33:22

22 If so, wo shall come upon you; but if not so, then cast about your eyes and begin to believe in the Son of God, that he will come to redeem his people, and that he shall suffer and die to atone for their sins; and that **he shall rise again from the dead**, which shall bring to pass the resurrection, that all men shall stand before him, to be judged at the last and judgment day, according to their works.

Hel. 14:20

20 But behold, as I said unto you concerning another sign, a sign of his death, behold, in that day that he shall suffer death the sun shall be darkened and refuse to give his light unto you; and also the moon and the stars; and there shall be no light upon the face of this land, even from the time that he shall suffer death, for the space of three days, to the time that he shall rise again from the dead.

Alma 40:16

16 And behold, again it hath been spoken, that there is a **first resurrection, a resurrection of all** those who have been, or who are, or who shall be, **down to the resurrection of Christ** from the dead.

Hel. 14:17

17 But behold, the **resurrection of Christ redeemeth mankind**, yea, even all mankind, and bringeth them back into the presence of the Lord.

Morm. 7:5

5 Know ye that ye must come to the knowledge of your fathers, and repent of all your sins and iniquities, and believe in **Jesus Christ**, that he is the Son of God, and that he was slain by the Jews, and by the power of the Father he hath risen again, whereby he **hath gained the victory over the grave**; and also in him is the sting of death swallowed up.

D&C 133:55

55 And from Moses to Elijah, and from Elijah to John, **who were with Christ in his resurrection**, and the holy apostles, with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, shall be in the presence of the Lamb.

Moses 7:62

62 And righteousness will I send down out of heaven; and truth will I send forth out of the earth, to bear testimony of mine **Only Begotten; his resurrection from the dead**; yea, and also the resurrection of all men; and righteousness and truth will I cause to sweep the earth as with a flood, to gather out mine elect from the four quarters of the earth, unto a place which I shall prepare, an Holy City, that my people may gird up their loins, and be looking forth for the

time of my coming; for there shall be my tabernacle, and it shall be called Zion, a New Jerusalem.

See also

1 Sam. 2:6

6 The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

Ps. 16:10

10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

Isa. 26:19

19 Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

Hosea 13:14

14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

Zech. 13:6

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

John 21:1

1 After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

Acts 13:37

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

Philip. 3:21

21 Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

Heb. 13:20

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

2 Ne. 9:6

6 For as death hath passed upon all men, to fulfil the merciful plan of the great Creator, there must needs be a power of resurrection, and the resurrection must needs come unto man by reason of the fall; and the fall came by reason of transgression; and because man became fallen they were cut off from the presence of the Lord.

3 Ne. 11:8

8 And it came to pass, as they understood they cast their eyes up again towards heaven; and behold, they saw a Man descending out of heaven; and he was clothed in a white robe; and he came down and stood in the midst of them; and the eyes of the whole multitude were turned upon him, and they durst not open their mouths, even one to another, and wist not what it meant, for they thought it was an angel that had appeared unto them.

D&C 45:52

52 Then shall they know that I am the Lord; for I will say unto them: These wounds are the wounds with which I was wounded in the house of my friends. I am he who was lifted up. I am Jesus that was crucified. I am the Son of God.

D&C 76:22, 39

22 And now, after the many testimonies which have been given of him, this is the testimony, last of all, which we give of him: That he lives!

39 For all the rest shall be brought forth by the resurrection of the dead, through the triumph and the glory of the Lamb, who was slain, who was in the bosom of the Father before the worlds were made.

Jesus Christ, Rock

Gen. 49:24

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; **(from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel:)**

D&C 50:44

44 Wherefore, I am in your midst, and I am the good shepherd, and the stone of Israel. He that buildeth upon this rock shall never fall.

Deut. 32:4

4 **He is the Rock**, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he.

Deut. 32:15

15 But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and **lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation.**

1 Sam. 2:2

2 There is none holy as the LORD: for there is none beside thee: **neither is there any rock like our God.**

2 Sam. 22:2

2 And he said, The **LORD is my rock**, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

2 Sam. 23:3

3 The God of Israel said, the **Rock of Israel spake to me**, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.

Ps. 18:2

2 The **LORD is my rock, and my fortress**, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

Ps. 18:31

31 For who is God save the LORD? or **who is a rock save our God?**

Ps. 18:46

46 The LORD liveth; and blessed be **my rock**; and let the **God of my salvation** be exalted.

1 Ne. 15:15

15 And then at that day will they not rejoice and give praise unto their everlasting God, their rock and their salvation? Yea, at that day, will they not receive the strength and nourishment from the true vine? Yea, will they not come unto the true fold of God?

2 Ne. 4:30

30 Rejoice, O my heart, and cry unto the Lord, and say: O Lord, I will praise thee forever; yea, my soul will rejoice in thee, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

2 Ne. 9:45

45 O, my beloved brethren, turn away from your sins; shake off the chains of him that would bind you fast; come unto that God who is the rock of your salvation.

Jacob 7:25

25 Wherefore, the people of Nephi did fortify against them with their arms, and with all their might, trusting in the God and rock of their salvation; wherefore, they became as yet, conquerors of their enemies.

Ps. 61:2

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: **lead me to the rock that is higher than I.**

Ps. 62:6

6 **He only is my rock** and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

Ps. 118:22

22 **The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone** of the corner.

Matt. 21:42

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

Luke 20:17

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

Isa. 8:14

14 And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for **a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel**, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

Isa. 17:10

10 Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast **not been mindful of the rock of thy strength**, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

Isa. 51:1

1 Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the **rock whence ye are hewn**, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 Ne. 8:1

1 Hearken unto me, ye that follow after righteousness. Look unto the rock from whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit from whence ye are digged.

Acts 4:11

11 This is the **stone which was set at nought of you builders**, which is become the head of the corner.

Rom. 9:33

33 As it is written, Behold, I **lay in Sion a stumbling stone and rock of offence**: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

1 Pet. 2:8

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

2 Ne. 18:14

14 And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling, and for a rock of offense to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

1 Cor. 10:4

4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they **drank of that spiritual Rock** that followed them: **and that Rock was Christ**.

1 Ne. 13:36

36 And in them shall be written my gospel, saith the **Lamb, and my rock** and my salvation.

Jacob 4:15

15 And now I, Jacob, am led on by the Spirit unto prophesying; for I perceive by the workings of the Spirit which is in me, that by the stumbling of the **Jews they will reject the stone** upon which they might build and have safe foundation.

Hel. 5:12

12 And now, my sons, remember, remember that it is upon the **rock of our Redeemer, who is Christ**, the Son of God, that ye must build your foundation; that when the devil shall send forth his mighty winds, yea, his shafts in the whirlwind, yea, when all his hail and his mighty storm shall beat upon you, it shall have no power over you to drag you down to the gulf of misery and endless wo, because of the rock upon which ye are built, which is a sure foundation, a foundation whereon if men build they cannot fall.

Moses 7:53

53 And the Lord said: Blessed is he through whose seed Messiah shall come; for he saith—**I am Messiah, the King of Zion, the Rock of Heaven**, which is broad as eternity; whoso cometh in at the gate and climbeth up by me shall never fall; wherefore, blessed are they of whom I have spoken, for they shall come forth with songs of everlasting joy.

See also

Matt. 16:18

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

Jesus Christ, Savior

See also Jesus Christ, Atonement through; Jesus Christ, Redeemer

Ex. 15:2

2 The **LORD** is my strength and song, and he is become **my salvation**: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him.

2 Sam. 22:2

2 And he said, The **LORD** is my rock, and **my fortress, and my deliverer**;

Ps. 27:1

1 The **LORD** is **my light and my salvation**; whom shall I fear? the **LORD** is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

Ps. 40:17

17 But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: **thou art my help and my deliverer**; make no tarrying, O my God.

Ps. 70:5

5 But I am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O **LORD**, make no tarrying.

Ps. 106:21

21 **They forgot God their saviour**, which had done great things in Egypt;

Ps. 144:2

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and **my deliverer; my shield**, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

Isa. 19:20

20 And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the **LORD** of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the **LORD** because of the oppressors, and **he shall send them a saviour**, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

Isa. 43:3

3 For **I am** the **LORD** thy God, **the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour**: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

Isa. 43:11

11 I, even I, am the **LORD**; and **beside me there is no saviour**.

D&C 76:1

1 Hear, O ye heavens, and give ear, O earth, and rejoice ye inhabitants thereof, for the Lord is God, and beside him there is no Savior.

Isa. 45:15

15 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O **God of Israel, the Saviour**.

Joel 2:32

32 And it shall come to pass, that **whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered**: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the **LORD** hath said, and in the remnant whom the **LORD** shall call.

Matt. 1:21

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name **JESUS**: for **he shall save his people from their sins**.

Luke 1:47

47 And **my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour**.

Luke 2:11

11 For unto you is **born** this day in the city of David a **Saviour, which is Christ** the Lord.

John 3:17

17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the **world through him might be saved**.

John 4:42

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that **this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour** of the world.

Acts 2:21

21 And it shall come to pass, that **whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved**.

Acts 4:12

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is **none other name** under heaven given among men, **whereby we must be saved**.

2 Ne. 25:20

20 And now, my brethren, I have spoken plainly that ye cannot err. And as the Lord God liveth that brought Israel up out of the land of Egypt, and gave unto Moses power that he should heal the nations after they had been bitten by the poisonous serpents, if they would cast their eyes unto the serpent which he did raise up before them, and also gave him power that he should smite the rock and the water should come forth; yea, behold I say unto you, that as these things are true, and as the Lord God liveth, there is none other name given under heaven save it be this Jesus Christ, of which I have spoken, whereby man can be saved.

Mosiah 3:17

17 And moreover, I say unto you, that there shall be no other name given nor any other way nor means whereby salvation can come unto the children of men, only in and through the name of Christ, the Lord Omnipotent.

Mosiah 5:8

8 And under this head ye are made free, and there is no other head whereby ye can be made free. There is no other name given whereby salvation cometh; therefore, I would that ye should take upon you the name of Christ, all you that have entered into the covenant with God that ye should be obedient unto the end of your lives.

D&C 18:23

23 Behold, Jesus Christ is the name which is given of the Father, and there is none other name given whereby man can be saved;

Moses 6:52

52 And he also said unto him: If thou wilt turn unto me, and hearken unto my voice, and believe, and repent of all thy transgressions, and be baptized, even in water, in the name of mine Only Begotten Son, who is full of grace and truth, which is Jesus Christ, the only name which shall be given under heaven, whereby salvation shall come unto the children of men, ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost, asking all things in his name, and whatsoever ye shall ask, it shall be given you.

Acts 5:31

31 **Him hath God exalted** with his right hand to be a **Prince and a Saviour**, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

Acts 7:35

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same **did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer** by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

Acts 13:23

23 Of this man's seed hath God according to his promise **raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus:**

Acts 13:47

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou **shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.**

Rom. 11:26

26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There **shall come out of Sion the Deliverer**, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

Philip. 3:20

20 For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also **we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:**

1 Tim. 4:10

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because **we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour** of all men, specially of those that believe.

Titus 2:13

13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the **glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour** Jesus Christ;

1 Jn. 2:2

2 And **he is the propitiation for our sins:** and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

1 Jn. 4:14

14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father **sent the Son to be the Saviour** of the world.

1 Ne. 13:40

40 And the angel spake unto me, saying: These last records, which thou hast seen among the Gentiles, shall establish the truth of the first, which are of the twelve apostles of the Lamb, and shall make known the plain and precious things which have been taken away from them; and shall make known to all kindreds, tongues, and people, that the **Lamb of God is the Son** of the Eternal Father, and **the Savior** of the world; and that all men must come unto him, or they cannot be saved.

1 Ne. 21:26

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; they shall be drunken with their own blood as with sweet wine; and all flesh shall know that **I, the Lord, am thy Savior and thy Redeemer**, the Mighty One of Jacob.

1 Ne. 22:12

12 Wherefore, he will bring them again out of captivity, and they shall be gathered together to the lands of their inheritance; and they shall be brought out of obscurity and out of darkness; and they shall know that the Lord is their Savior and their Redeemer, the Mighty One of Israel.

2 Ne. 6:17

17 But thus saith the Lord: Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for the **Mighty God shall deliver his covenant people.** For thus saith the Lord: I will contend with them that contendeth with thee—

2 Ne. 31:13

13 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, I know that if ye shall follow the Son, with full purpose of heart, acting no hypocrisy and no deception before God, but with real intent, repenting of your sins, witnessing unto the Father that ye are willing to take upon you the name of Christ, by baptism—yea, by **following your Lord and your Savior** down into the water, according to his word, behold, then shall ye receive the Holy Ghost; yea, then cometh the baptism of fire and of the Holy Ghost; and then can ye speak with the tongue of angels, and shout praises unto the Holy One of Israel.

Mosiah 3:20

20 And moreover, I say unto you, that the time shall come when the **knowledge of a Savior shall spread** throughout every nation, kindred, tongue, and people.

Hel. 14:15

15 For behold, he surely **must die that salvation may come**; yea, it behooveth him and becometh expedient that he dieth, to bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, that thereby men may be brought into the presence of the Lord.

Morm. 3:14

14 And when they had sworn by all that had been **forbidden them by our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ**, that they would go up unto their enemies to battle, and avenge themselves of the blood of their brethren, behold the voice of the Lord came unto me, saying:

D&C 3:16

16 Nevertheless, my work shall go forth, for inasmuch as the knowledge of a Savior has come unto the world, through the testimony of the Jews, even so shall the **knowledge of a Savior come unto my people—**

D&C 43:34

34 Hearken ye to these words. Behold, **I am Jesus Christ, the Savior** of the world. Treasure these things up in your hearts, and let the solemnities of eternity rest upon your minds.

Moses 1:6

6 And I have a work for thee, Moses, my son; and thou art in the similitude of mine Only Begotten; and **mine Only Begotten is and shall be the Savior**, for he is full of grace and truth; but there is no God beside me, and all things are present with me, for I know them all.

Moses 5:15

15 And **as many as believed in the Son**, and repented of their sins, **should be saved**; and as many as believed not and repented not, should be damned; and the words went forth out of the mouth of God in a firm decree; wherefore they must be fulfilled.

See also

Hab. 3:13

13 Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

Jesus Christ, Second Comforter

John 14: 18-19

18 I will not leave you comfortless: **I will come to you.**
19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.

John 14: 21, 23

21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.
23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

D&C 67: 10

10 And again, verily I say unto you that it is your **privilege, and a promise** I give unto you that have been ordained unto this ministry, that inasmuch as you strip yourselves from jealousies and fears, and humble yourselves before me, for ye are not sufficiently humble, the **veil shall be rent and you shall see me** and know that I am—not with the carnal neither natural mind, but with the spiritual.

D&C 130:3

3 (John 14:23)—The **appearing of the Father and the Son**, in that verse, is a **personal appearance**; and the idea that the Father and the Son dwell in a man's heart is an old sectarian notion, and is false.

John 14:23

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

See also

Heb. 12: 21-24

21 And so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)
22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,
23 To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect,
24 And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel.

2 Pet. 1: 10-11, 19

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:
11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

2 Ne. 31: 14-21

14 But, behold, my beloved brethren, thus came the voice of the Son unto me, saying: After ye have repented of your sins, and witnessed unto the Father that ye are willing to keep my commandments, by the baptism of water, and have received the baptism of fire and of the Holy Ghost, and can speak with a new tongue, yea, even with the tongue of angels, and after this should deny me, it would have been better for you that ye had not known me.

15 And I heard a voice from the Father, saying: Yea, the words of my Beloved are true and faithful. He that endureth to the end, the same shall be saved.

16 And now, my beloved brethren, I know by this that unless a man shall endure to the end, in following the example of the Son of the living God, he cannot be saved.

17 Wherefore, do the things which I have told you I have seen that your Lord and your Redeemer should do; for, for this cause have they been shown unto me, that ye might know the gate by which ye should enter. For the gate by which ye should enter is repentance and baptism by water; and then cometh a remission of your sins by fire and by the Holy Ghost.

18 And then are ye in this strait and narrow path which leads to eternal life; yea, ye have entered in by the gate; ye have done according to the commandments of the Father and the Son; and ye have received the Holy Ghost, which witnesses of the Father and the Son, unto the fulfilling of the promise which he hath made, that if ye entered in by the way ye should receive.

19 And now, my beloved brethren, after ye have gotten into this strait and narrow path, I would ask if all is done? Behold, I say unto you, Nay; for ye have not come thus far save it were by the word of Christ with unshaken faith in him, relying wholly upon the merits of him who is mighty to save.

20 Wherefore, ye must press forward with a steadfastness in Christ, having a perfect brightness of hope, and a love of God and of all men. Wherefore, if ye shall press forward, feasting upon the word of Christ, and endure to the end, behold, thus saith the Father: Ye shall have eternal life.

21 And now, behold, my beloved brethren, this is the way; and there is none other way nor name given under heaven whereby man can be saved in the kingdom of God. And now, behold, this is the doctrine of Christ, and the only and true doctrine of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, which is one God, without end. Amen.

D&C 76: 53-54, 67

53 And who overcome by faith, and are sealed by the Holy Spirit of promise, which the Father sheds forth upon all those who are just and true.

54 They are they who are the church of the Firstborn.

67 These are they who have come to an innumerable company of angels, to the general assembly and church of Enoch, and of the Firstborn.

D&C 88: 3-4

3 Wherefore, I now send upon you another Comforter, even upon you my friends, that it may abide in your hearts, even the Holy Spirit of promise; which other Comforter is the same that I promised unto my disciples, as is recorded in the testimony of John.

4 This Comforter is the promise which I give unto you of eternal life, even the glory of the celestial kingdom;

D&C 93:1

1 Verily, thus saith the Lord: It shall come to pass that every soul who forsaketh his sins and cometh unto me, and calleth on my name, and obeyeth my voice, and keepeth my commandments, shall see my face and know that I am;

D&C 131:5

5 (May 17th, 1843.) The more sure word of prophecy means a man's knowing that he is sealed up unto eternal life, by revelation and the spirit of prophecy, through the power of the Holy Priesthood.

Jesus Christ, Second Coming

See also Day of the Lord; Jesus Christ, King; Jesus Christ, Millennial Reign; Last Days; Millennium, Preparing a People for

Job 19:25

25 For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that **he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:**

Ps. 24:7

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the **King of glory shall come in.**

Ps. 102:16

16 When the **LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.**

Isa. 40:3

3 The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, **make straight in the desert a highway for our God.**

Isa. 40:5

5 And the **glory of the LORD shall be revealed**, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

Isa. 45:23

23 I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me **every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.**

D&C 88:104

104 And this shall be the sound of his trump, saying to all people, both in heaven and in earth, and that are under the earth—for every ear shall hear it, and every knee shall bow, and every tongue shall confess, while they hear the sound of the trump, saying: Fear God, and give glory to him who sitteth upon the throne, forever and ever; for the hour of his judgment is come.

Isa. 49:11

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and **my highways shall be exalted.**

1 Ne. 21:11

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

Isa. 52:10

10 The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and **all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.**

Isa. 60:2

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the **LORD shall arise upon thee**, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

Isa. 63:1

1 **Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah?** this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

D&C 133:46

46 And it shall be said: Who is this that cometh down from God in heaven with dyed garments; yea, from the regions which are not known, clothed in his glorious apparel, traveling in the greatness of his strength?

Ezek. 21:27

27 I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more, **until he come whose right it is;** and I will give it him.

Dan. 7:13

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the **Son of man came with the clouds of heaven**, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

Matt. 26:64

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Luke 21: 25-28

25 And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

Joel 3:16

16 The **Lord also shall roar out of Zion**, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

Micah 1:3

3 For, behold, the **Lord cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.**

Hag. 2:7

7 And I will shake all nations, and the **desire of all nations shall come**: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

Zech. 12:10

10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they **shall look upon me whom they have pierced**, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

Zech. 13:6

6 And one shall **say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands?** Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

D&C 45:51

51 And then shall the Jews look upon me and say: What are these wounds in thine hands and in thy feet?

Zech. 14:4

4 And **his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives**, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

D&C 133:20

20 For behold, he shall stand upon the mount of Olivet, and upon the mighty ocean, even the great deep, and upon the islands of the sea, and upon the land of Zion.

Mal. 3:2

2 But **who may abide the day of his coming?** and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

3 Ne. 24:2

2 But who may abide the day of his coming, and who shall stand when he appeareth? For he is like a refiner's fire, and like fuller's soap.

D&C 128:24

24 Behold, the great day of the Lord is at hand; and who can abide the day of his coming, and who can stand when he appeareth? For he is like a refiner's fire, and like fuller's soap; and he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver, and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. Let us, therefore, as a church and a people, and as Latter-day Saints, offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness; and let us present in his holy temple,

when it is finished, a book containing the records of our dead, which shall be worthy of all acceptation.

Matt. 16:27

27 For the **Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father** with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

Matt. 25:31

31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

Matt. 24:3

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and **what shall be the sign of thy coming**, and of the end of the world?

JS--M 1:4

4 And Jesus left them, and went upon the Mount of Olives. And as he sat upon the Mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying: Tell us when shall these things be which thou hast said concerning the destruction of the temple, and the Jews; and what is the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world, or the destruction of the wicked, which is the end of the world?

Matt. 24:30

30 And **then shall appear the sign of the Son of man** in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

JS--M 1:36

36 And, as I said before, after the tribulation of those days, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken, then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn; and they shall see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory;

Matt. 24:36

36 But **of that day and hour knoweth no man**, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

D&C 49:7

I, the Lord God, have spoken it; but the hour and the day no man knoweth, neither the angels in heaven, nor shall they know until he comes.

Acts 1:11

11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so **come in like manner as ye have seen him go** into heaven.

Acts 3:20

20 And **he shall send Jesus Christ**, which before was preached unto you:

1 Cor. 15:23

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward **they that are Christ's at his coming**.

1 Thes. 4:16

16 For the **Lord himself shall descend from heaven** with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

2 Thes. 1:7

7 And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the **Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven** with his mighty angels,

2 Thes. 2:8

8 And then shall **that Wicked** be revealed, **whom the Lord** shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and **shall destroy with the brightness of his coming**:

2 Pet. 3:10

10 But the day of the **Lord will come as a thief in the night**; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

Jude 1:14

14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the **Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints**,

Rev. 1:7

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and **every eye shall see him**, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

Rev. 3:11

11 Behold, **I come quickly**: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

Rev. 2:5

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

Rev. 2:16

16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

Rev. 22:7, 12, 20

7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

D&C 33:18

18 For behold, verily, verily, I say unto you, that I come quickly. Even so. Amen.

D&C 41:4

4 And I will be your ruler when I come; and behold, I come quickly, and ye shall see that my law is kept.

D&C 54:10

10 And again, be patient in tribulation until I come; and, behold, I come quickly, and my reward is with me, and they who have sought me early shall find rest to their souls. Even so. Amen.

Rev. 6:17

17 For the **great day of his wrath is come**; and who shall be able to stand?

Rev. 8:1

1 And **when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence** in heaven about the space of half an hour.

3 Ne. 27:16

16 And it shall come to pass, that whoso repenteth and is baptized in my name shall be filled; and if he endureth to the end, behold, him will I hold guiltless before my Father at **that day when I shall stand to judge the world**.

D&C 1:12

12 Prepare ye, **prepare ye** for that which is to come, **for the Lord is nigh**;

D&C 29:11

11 For **I will reveal myself from heaven with power** and great glory, with all the hosts thereof, and dwell in righteousness with men on earth a thousand years, and the wicked shall not stand.

D&C 34:6

6 To lift up your voice as with the sound of a trump, both long and loud, and cry repentance unto a crooked and perverse generation, **preparing the way of the Lord for his second coming**.

D&C 35:27

27 Fear not, little flock, the **kingdom is yours until I come**. Behold, I come quickly. Even so. Amen.

D&C 36:8

8 I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God; wherefore, gird up your loins and **I will suddenly come to my temple**. Even so. Amen.

D&C 133:2

2 The Lord who shall suddenly come to his temple; the Lord who shall come down upon the world with a curse to judgment; yea, upon all the nations that forget God, and upon all the ungodly among you.

D&C 38:8

8 But the **day soon cometh that ye shall see me**, and know that I am; for the veil of darkness shall soon be rent, and he that is not purified shall not abide the day.

D&C 39:20

20 Go forth baptizing with water, **preparing the way** before my face for the **time of my coming**;

D&C 43:29

29 For **in mine own due time will I come** upon the earth in judgment, and my people shall be redeemed and shall reign with me on earth.

D&C 45:39

39 And it shall come to pass that he that feareth me shall be looking forth for the **great day of the Lord to come**, even for the signs of the coming of the Son of Man.

D&C 49:22

22 And again, verily I say unto you, that the **Son of Man cometh not in the form of a woman**, neither of a man traveling on the earth.

D&C 63:34

34 And the saints also shall hardly escape; nevertheless, **I**, the Lord, am with them, and **will come down in heaven from the presence** of my Father and consume the wicked with unquenchable fire.

D&C 64:23

23 Behold, now **it is called today until the coming of the Son of Man**, and verily it is a day of sacrifice, and a day for the tithing of my people; for he that is tithed shall not be burned at his coming.

D&C 76:63

63 These are they whom he shall bring with him, when **he shall come** in the clouds of heaven **to reign on the earth** over his people.

D&C 88:95

95 And there shall be silence in heaven for the space of half an hour; and immediately after shall the curtain of heaven be unfolded, as a scroll is unfolded after it is rolled up, and the **face of the Lord shall be unveiled**;

D&C 88:99

99 And after this another angel shall sound, which is the second trump; and then cometh the **redemption of those who are Christ's at his coming**; who have received their part in that prison which is prepared for them, that they might receive the gospel, and be judged according to men in the flesh.

D&C 101:32

32 Yea, verily I say unto you, in that day **when the Lord shall come, he shall reveal** all things—

D&C 104:59

59 For the purpose of building up my church and kingdom on the earth, and to **prepare my people** for the time **when I shall dwell with them**, which is nigh at hand.

D&C 110:16

16 Therefore, the keys of this dispensation are committed into your hands; and by this ye may know that the **great and dreadful day of the Lord is near**, even at the doors.

D&C 130:1

1 **When the Savior shall appear we shall see him** as he is. We shall see that he is a man like ourselves.

D&C 130:14

14 I was once praying very earnestly to **know the time of the coming of the Son of Man**, when I heard a voice repeat the following:

D&C 133:25

25 And the Lord, even the **Savior, shall stand in the midst of his people, and shall reign** over all flesh.

Jesus Christ, Son of Man

Dan. 7:13

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, **one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven**, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

Rev. 1:13

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Rev. 14:14

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

Matt. 9:6

6 But that ye may know that the **Son of man hath power on earth** to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

Mark 2:10

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go into thine house.

Luke 5:24

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

Matt. 10:23

23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye **shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come**.

Matt. 25:13

13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

Luke 18:8

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

D&C 58:65

65 And behold the Son of Man cometh. Amen.

Matt. 11:19

19 The **Son of man came eating and drinking**, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.

Luke 7:34

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

Matt. 12:8

8 For the **Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath** day.

Mark 2:28

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

Luke 6:5

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

Matt. 12:32

32 And **whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him**: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

Luke 12:10

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.

Matt. 12:40

40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so **shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth**.

Matt. 13:37

37 He answered and said unto them, **He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man**;

Matt. 13:41

41 The **Son of man shall send forth his angels**, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

Matt. 16:13

13 When Jesus came into the coasts of Cæsarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, **Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?**

Matt. 16:27

27 For the **Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father** with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

Matt. 16:28

28 Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall **not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming** in his kingdom.

Matt. 24:27, 37, 39

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

Mark 13:26

26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

D&C 45:39

39 And it shall come to pass that he that feareth me shall be looking forth for the great day of the Lord to come, even for the signs of the coming of the Son of Man.

D&C 61:38

38 Gird up your loins and be watchful and be sober, looking forth for the coming of the Son of Man, for he cometh in an hour you think not.

D&C 63:53

53 These things are the things that ye must look for; and, speaking after the manner of the Lord, they are now nigh at hand, and in a time to come, even in the day of the coming of the Son of Man.

D&C 64:23

23 Behold, now it is called today until the coming of the Son of Man, and verily it is a day of sacrifice, and a day for the tithing of my people; for he that is tithed shall not be burned at his coming.

D&C 68:11

11 And unto you it shall be given to know the signs of the times, and the signs of the coming of the Son of Man;

D&C 130:14, 17

14 I was once praying very earnestly to know the time of the coming of the Son of Man, when I heard a voice repeat the following:

17 I believe the coming of the Son of Man will not be any sooner than that time.

Matt. 17:9

9 And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, **Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen** again from the dead.

Mark 9:9

9 And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

Matt. 17:12

12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. **Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.**

Mark 8:31

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

Luke 9:22

22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

Matt. 17:22

22 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, **The Son of man shall be betrayed** into the hands of men:

Matt. 20:18

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

Matt. 26:2, 24, 45

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

24 The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

Mark 14:21, 41

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

Luke 22:22, 48

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

Matt. 18:11

11 For the **Son of man is come to save that which was lost.**

Luke 19:10

10 For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

Matt. 19:28

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration **when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory**, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

Matt. 20:28

28 Even as the **Son of man came not to be ministered unto**, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Mark 10:45

45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Matt. 24:30

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall **see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven** with power and great glory.

Mark 13:26

26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

Luke 21:27

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

Matt. 26:64

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye **see the Son of man sitting on the right hand** of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Mark 14:62

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Luke 22:69

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

Mark 8:38

38 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; **of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed**, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

Luke 9:26

26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.

Mark 9:12

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is **written of the Son of man, that he must suffer** many things, and be set at nought.

Mark 9:31

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The **Son of man is delivered into the hands of men**, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

Mark 10:33

33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles:

Luke 9:44

44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

Luke 24:7

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

Luke 6:22

22 Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and **cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.**

Luke 9:56

56 For the **Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives**, but to save them. And they went to another village.

Luke 9:58

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the **Son of man hath not where to lay his head.**

Luke 11:30

30 For as **Jonas was a sign** unto the Ninevites, **so shall also the Son of man be** to this generation.

Luke 12:8

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, **him shall the Son of man also confess** before the angels of God:

Luke 12:40

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the **Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.**

Luke 17:22

22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when **ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man**, and ye shall not see it.

Luke 17:24

24 For as the **lightning**, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; **so shall also the Son of man be** in his day.

Luke 17:26

26 And as it was in **the days of Noe**, **so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.**

Luke 17:30

30 Even **thus shall it be** in the day when the **Son of man is revealed.**

Luke 18:31

31 Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and **all things** that are written by the prophets **concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.**

Luke 21:36

36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be **accounted worthy** to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and **to stand before the Son of man.**

John 3:13

13 And **no man hath ascended up to heaven, but** he that came down from heaven, even **the Son of man** which is in heaven.

John 8:28

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and

that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

John 12:34

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

John 3:14

14 And **as Moses lifted up** the serpent in the wilderness, even **so must the Son of man be lifted up:**

John 5:27

27 And hath given him authority to **execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.**

John 6:27

27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto **everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give** unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

John 6:53

53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, **Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man**, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

John 6:62

62 What and **if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up** where he was before?

John 12:23

23 And Jesus answered them, saying, **The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.**

John 13:31

31 Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.

Heb. 2:6

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, **What is man**, that thou art mindful of him? or **the son of man, that thou visitest him?**

Rev. 1:13

13 And **in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man**, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

D&C 49:6

6 And they have **done unto the Son of Man even as they listed**; and he has taken his power on the right hand of his glory, and now reigneth in the heavens, and will reign till he descends on the earth to put all enemies under his feet, which time is nigh at hand—

D&C 49:22

22 And again, verily I say unto you, that the **Son of Man cometh not in the form of a woman**, neither of a man traveling on the earth.

D&C 65:5

5 Call upon the Lord, that his kingdom may go forth upon the earth, that the inhabitants thereof may receive it, and be prepared for the days to come, in the which the **Son of Man shall come down in heaven, clothed in the brightness of his glory**, to meet the kingdom of God which is set up on the earth.

D&C 76:16

16 Speaking of the resurrection of the dead, concerning **those who shall hear the voice of the Son of Man:**

D&C 109:5

5 For thou knowest that we have done this work through great tribulation; and out of our poverty we have given of our substance to **build a house** to thy name, **that the Son of Man might have a place to manifest himself** to his people.

D&C 122:8

8 The **Son of Man hath descended below them all**. Art thou greater than he?

D&C 130:15

15 Joseph, my son, **if thou livest** until thou art eighty-five years old, **thou shalt see the face of the Son of Man**; therefore let this suffice, and trouble me no more on this matter.

Jesus Christ, Spirit of

See also God, Spirit of; Holy Spirit; Light of Christ; Lord, Spirit of

Philip. 1:19

19 For I know that this shall turn to my **salvation through** your prayer, **and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus** Christ,

Moro. 7:16

16 For behold, the **Spirit of Christ is given to every man**, that he may know good from evil; wherefore, I show unto you the way to judge; for every thing which inviteth to do good, and to persuade to believe in Christ, is sent forth by the power and gift of Christ; wherefore ye may know with a perfect knowledge it is of God.

Jesus Christ, Taking the Name of

See also Blaspheme; Profanity; Swearing

Matt. 12:21

21 And **in his name shall the Gentiles trust.**

John 20:31

31 But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that **believing ye might have life through his name.**

Acts 4:12

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there **is none other name** under heaven given among men, **whereby we must be saved.**

2 Ne. 31:21

21 And now, behold, my beloved brethren, this is the way; and there is none other way nor name given under heaven whereby man can be saved in the kingdom of God. And now, behold, this is the doctrine of Christ, and the only and true doctrine of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, which is one God, without end. Amen.

Acts 5:41

41 And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted **worthy to suffer shame for his name.**

1 Cor. 6:11

1 And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are **justified in the name of the Lord Jesus**, and by the Spirit of our God.

1 Jn. 3:23

23 And this is his **commandment, That we should believe on the name** of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

2 Ne. 9:24

24 And **if they will not repent and believe in his name**, and be baptized in his name, and endure to the end, they must be damned; for the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel, has spoken it.

2 Ne. 31:13

13 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, I know that if ye shall follow the Son, with full purpose of heart, acting no hypocrisy and no deception before God, but with real intent, repenting of your sins, witnessing unto the Father that ye are willing to **take upon you the name of Christ, by baptism**—yea, by following your Lord and your Savior down into the water, according to his word, behold, then shall ye receive the Holy Ghost; yea, then cometh the

baptism of fire and of the Holy Ghost; and then can ye speak with the tongue of angels, and shout praises unto the Holy One of Israel.

Mosiah 1:11

11 And moreover, **I shall give this people a name**, that thereby they may be distinguished above all the people which the Lord God hath brought out of the land of Jerusalem; and this I do because they have been a diligent people in keeping the commandments of the Lord.

Mosiah 5:11

11 And I would that ye should remember also, that **this is the name that I said I should give** unto you that never should be blotted out, except it be through transgression; therefore, take heed that ye do not transgress, that the name be not blotted out of your hearts.

Mosiah 18:10

10 Now I say unto you, if this be the desire of your hearts, what have you against being **baptized in the name of the Lord, as a witness** before him that ye have entered into a covenant with him, that ye will serve him and keep his commandments, that he may pour out his Spirit more abundantly upon you?

Mosiah 25:23

23 And now there were seven churches in the land of Zarahemla. And it came to pass that whosoever were **desirous to take upon them the name of Christ**, or of God, they did join the churches of God;

Mosiah 26:18

18 Yea, **blessed is this people who are willing to bear my name**; for in my name shall they be called; and they are mine.

Hel. 3:28

28 Yea, thus we see that the gate of **heaven is open** unto all, even to **those who will believe on the name of Jesus Christ**, who is the Son of God.

3 Ne. 27:5

5 Have they not read the scriptures, which say ye must **take upon you the name of Christ**, which is my name? For by this name shall ye be called at the last day;

Ether 4:19

19 And **blessed is he that is found faithful unto my name** at the last day, for he shall be lifted up to dwell in the kingdom prepared for him from the foundation of the world. And behold it is I that hath spoken it. Amen.

Moro. 4:3

3 O God, the Eternal Father, we ask thee in the name of thy Son, Jesus Christ, to bless and sanctify this bread to the souls of all those who partake of it; that they may eat in remembrance of the body of thy Son, and witness unto thee, O God, the Eternal Father, that they are **willing to take upon them the name of thy Son**, and always remember him, and keep his commandments which he hath given them, that they may always have his Spirit to be with them. Amen.

D&C 20:37

37 And again, by way of commandment to the church concerning the manner of baptism—All those who humble themselves before God, and desire to be baptized, and come forth with broken hearts and contrite spirits, and witness before the church that they have truly repented of all their sins, and are willing to take upon them the name of Jesus Christ, having a determination to serve him to the end, and truly manifest by their works that they have received of the Spirit of Christ unto the remission of their sins, shall be received by baptism into his church.

D&C 18:21

21 **Take upon you the name of Christ**, and speak the truth in soberness.

D&C 18:24

24 Wherefore, **all men must take upon them the name** which is given of the Father, for in that name shall they be called at the last day;

D&C 41:1

1 Harken and hear, O ye my people, saith the Lord and your God, ye whom I delight to bless with the greatest of all blessings, ye that hear me; and ye that **hear me not will I curse, that have professed my name**, with the heaviest of all cursings.

D&C 112:26

26 First among those among you, saith the Lord, who have professed to know my name and have not known me, and have blasphemed against me in the midst of my house, saith the Lord.

D&C 50:4

4 Behold, I, the Lord, have looked upon you, and have seen **abominations in the church that profess my name**.

D&C 63:61

61 Wherefore, let all men **beware how they take my name in their lips—**

D&C 109:22

22 And we ask thee, Holy Father, that thy servants may go forth from this house armed with thy power, and that **thy name may be upon them**, and thy glory be round about them, and thine angels have charge over them;

D&C 112:12

12 And pray for thy brethren of the Twelve. Admonish them sharply for my name's sake, and let them be admonished for all their sins, and be ye **faithful before me unto my name**.

D&C 132:64

64 And again, verily, verily, I say unto you, if any man have a wife, who holds the keys of this power, and he teaches unto her the law of my priesthood, as pertaining to these things, then shall she believe and administer unto him, or she shall be destroyed, saith the Lord your God; for I will destroy her; for **I will magnify my name** upon all those who receive and abide in my law.

See also

Acts 11:26

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

Jesus Christ, Teaching Mode of

See also Teaching with the Spirit

Matt. 7:29

29 For he **taught them as one having authority**, and not as the scribes.

Matt. 12:3

3 But he **said unto them, Have ye not read what David did**, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

Matt. 13:10

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, **Why speakest thou unto them in parables?**

Matt. 22:29

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, **Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures**, nor the power of God.

Mark 1:14

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, **preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God**,

Mark 1:21

21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he **entered into the synagogue, and taught**.

Mark 2:2

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and he **preached the word unto them**.

Mark 4:11

11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, **all these things are done in parables**:

Mark 8:31

31 And he **began to teach them, that the Son of man** must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

Luke 4:32

32 And **they were astonished** at his doctrine: **for his word was with power**.

Luke 5:22

22 But **when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said** unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

Luke 7:42

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. **Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?**

Luke 24:32

32 And they said one to another, Did not our **heart burn within us, while he talked with us** by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

John 3:34

34 For **he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God**: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him.

John 7:16

16 Jesus answered them, and said, **My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me**.

John 8:6

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger **wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not**.

John 12:50

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, **even as the Father said unto me, so I speak**.

John 21:17

17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because **he said unto him the third time**, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

3 Ne. 11:14

14 Arise and come forth unto me, that ye may thrust your hands into my side, and also that ye may **feel the prints** of the nails in my hands and in my feet, **that ye may know** that I am the God of Israel, and the God of the whole earth, and have been slain for the sins of the world.

3 Ne. 11:32

32 And this is my doctrine, and it is the doctrine which the Father hath given unto me; and **I bear record of the Father**, and the Father beareth record of me, **and the Holy Ghost beareth record** of the Father and me; and I bear record that the Father commandeth all men, everywhere, to repent and believe in me.

3 Ne. 17:3

3 Therefore, go ye unto your homes, and ponder upon the things which I have said, and ask of the Father, in my name, that ye may understand, and **prepare your minds for the morrow, and I come unto you again**.

3 Ne. 23:11

11 And Jesus said unto them: **How be it that ye have not written this thing**, that many saints did arise and appear unto many and did minister unto them?

See also

Matt. 13:54

54 And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

Jesus Christ, Temptation of

Matt. 4:1

1 Then was **Jesus led** up of the Spirit into the wilderness **to be tempted of the devil.**

Matt. 4:7

7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, **Thou shalt not tempt the Lord** thy God.

Deut. 6:16

16 Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, as ye tempted him in Massah.

Luke 22:28

28 Ye are **they which have continued with me in my temptations.**

Heb. 2:18

18 For in that **he himself hath suffered being tempted,** he is able to succour them that are tempted.

Heb. 4:15

15 For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but **was in all points tempted like as we are,** yet without sin.

Heb. 5:8

8 Though he were a Son, yet **learned he obedience by the things which he suffered;**

Mosiah 3:7

7 And lo, **he shall suffer temptations, and pain of body,** hunger, thirst, and fatigue, even more than man can suffer, except it be unto death; for behold, blood cometh from every pore, so great shall be his anguish for the wickedness and the abominations of his people.

Mosiah 15:5

5 And thus the flesh becoming subject to the Spirit, or the Son to the Father, being one God, **suffereth temptation, and yieldeth not** to the temptation, but suffereth himself to be mocked, and scourged, and cast out, and disowned by his people.

Alma 7:11

11 And he shall go forth, **suffering pains and afflictions and temptations of every kind;** and this that the word might be fulfilled which saith he will take upon him the pains and the sicknesses of his people.

D&C 20:22

22 **He suffered temptations but gave no heed** unto them.

Jesus Christ, Trials of

Isa. 53:7

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is **brought as a lamb to the slaughter**, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

Mosiah 14:7

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb so he opened not his mouth.

Matt. 26:57

57 And they that had **laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas** the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

Matt. 27:2

2 And when they had **bound him**, they led him away, and **delivered him to Pontius Pilate** the governor.

Matt. 27:12

12 And **when he was accused** of the chief priests and elders, **he answered nothing**.

Mark 14:64

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And **they all condemned him to be guilty of death**.

Mark 15:2

2 And **Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews?** And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it.

Mark 15:17

17 And they **clothed him with purple, and plaited a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,**

Luke 18:32

32 For he **shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked**, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

Luke 22:63

63 And the **men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him**.

Luke 22:67

67 **Art thou the Christ? tell us**. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

Luke 22:71

71 And **they said, What need we any further witness?** for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

Luke 23:4

4 Then **said Pilate** to the chief priests and to the people, **I find no fault in this man**.

Luke 23:21

21 **But they cried, saying, Crucify him**, crucify him.

John 19:15

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar.

John 11:50

50 Nor consider that it is **expedient** for us, that **one man should die for the people**, and that the whole nation perish not.

John 18:13

13 And **led him away to Annas first**; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year.

John 18:19

19 The **high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples**, and of his doctrine.

John 18:29

29 **Pilate** then went out unto them, and **said, What accusation bring ye against this man?**

1 Pet. 2:23

23 Who, **when he was reviled, reviled not again**; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

See also

Acts 8:32

32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

Mosiah 14:7

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb so he opened not his mouth.

Mosiah 15:6

6 And after all this, after working many mighty miracles among the children of men, he shall be led, yea, even as Isaiah said, as a sheep before the shearer is dumb, so he opened not his mouth.

Jesus Christ, Types of, in

Anticipation

See also Passover; Sacrifice; Symbolism

Gen. 4:4

4 And **Abel**, he also **brought of the firstlings of his flock** and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering:

Moses 5:20

20 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock, and of the fat thereof. And the Lord had respect unto Abel, and to his offering;

Gen. 22:8

8 And Abraham said, My son, **God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering**: so they went both of them together.

Ex. 12:5

5 Your **lamb shall be without blemish, a male** of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:

1 Pet. 1:19

19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

Ex. 12:21

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and **take you a lamb** according to your families, **and kill the passover**.

Rev. 5:6

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

Ex. 16:15

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is **manna**: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is **the bread which the LORD hath given** you to eat.

Ex. 16:4

4 Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

John 6:51

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

Ex. 17:6

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt **smite the rock**, and there shall **come water out of it**, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

1 Cor. 10:4

4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

Ex. 24:8

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, **Behold the blood of the covenant**, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

Lev. 16:22

22 And the **goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities** unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

Num. 9:12

12 They shall leave none of it unto the morning, **nor break any bone of it**: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

John 19:33

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

Num. 21:9

9 And **Moses made a serpent of brass**, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

John 3:14

14 And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

Alma 33:19

19 Behold, he was spoken of by Moses; yea, and behold a type was raised up in the wilderness, that whosoever would look upon it might live. And many did look and live.

Hel. 8:14

14 Yea, did he not bear record that the Son of God should come? And as he lifted up the brazen serpent in the wilderness, even so shall he be lifted up who should come.

Deut. 8:3

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

Rev. 2:17

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

Ps. 110:4

4 The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a **priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.**

Heb. 5:10

10 Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec.

Jonah 1:17

17 Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was **in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.**

Matt. 12:40

40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

John 1:29

29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the **Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin** of the world.

1 Cor. 5:7

7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even **Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:**

1 Cor. 10:4

4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that **Rock was Christ.**

2 Cor. 3:14

14 But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the old testament; **which veil is done away in Christ.**

Col. 2:17

17 Which are **a shadow of things to come;** but the body is of Christ.

Heb. 8:5

5 **Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things,** as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

Heb. 9:9

9 Which was **a figure for the time then present,** in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

Heb. 10:10

10 By the which will we are **sanctified through the offering** of the body of **Jesus Christ** once for all.

2 Ne. 2:7

7 Behold, **he offereth himself a sacrifice for sin,** to answer the ends of the law, unto all those who have a broken heart and a contrite spirit; and unto none else can the ends of the law be answered.

2 Ne. 11:4

4 Behold, my soul delighteth in proving unto my people the truth of the coming of Christ; for, for **this end hath the law of Moses** been given; and all things which have been given of God from the beginning of the world, unto man, are the **typifying of him.**

Gal. 3:24

24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

Heb. 10:1

1 For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

Mosiah 16:14

14 Therefore, if ye teach the law of Moses, also teach that it is a shadow of those things which are to come—

Alma 25:15

15 Yea, and they did keep the law of Moses; for it was expedient that they should keep the law of Moses as yet, for it was not all fulfilled. But notwithstanding the law of Moses, they did look forward to the coming of Christ, considering that the law of Moses was a type of his coming, and believing that they must keep those outward performances until the time that he should be revealed unto them.

Alma 34:14

14 And behold, this is the whole meaning of the law, every whit pointing to that great and last sacrifice; and that great and last sacrifice will be the Son of God, yea, infinite and eternal.

Jacob 4:5

5 Behold, they believed in Christ and worshiped the Father in his name, and also we worship the Father in his name. And for this intent we keep the law of Moses, it pointing our souls to him; and for this cause it is sanctified unto us for righteousness, even as it was accounted unto **Abraham** in the wilderness to be obedient unto the commands of God in **offering up his son Isaac, which is a similitude of God** and his Only Begotten Son.

Mosiah 3:15

15 And many signs, and wonders, and **types, and shadows showed he unto them**, concerning his coming; and also holy prophets spake unto them concerning his coming; and yet they hardened their hearts, and understood not that the law of Moses availeth nothing except it were through the atonement of his blood.

Mosiah 13:31

31 But behold, I say unto you, that **all these things were types of things to come**.

Alma 13:16

16 Now these ordinances were given after this manner, that thereby the people might look forward on the Son of God, **it being a type of his order**, or it being his order, and this that they might look forward to him for a remission of their sins, that they might enter into the rest of the Lord.

Alma 37:45

45 And now I say, **is there not a type in this thing?** For just as surely as this director did bring our fathers, by following its course, to the promised land, shall the words of Christ, if we follow their course, carry us beyond this vale of sorrow into a far better land of promise.

Moses 5:7

7 And then the angel spake, saying: This thing is a **similitude of the sacrifice of the Only Begotten** of the Father, which is full of grace and truth.

D&C 138:13

13 And who had offered sacrifice in the similitude of the great sacrifice of the Son of God, and had suffered tribulation in their Redeemer's name.

Moses 6:63

63 And behold, **all things have their likeness**, and all things are created and made to bear record of me, both things which are temporal, and things which are spiritual; things which are in the heavens above, and things which are on the earth, and things which are in the earth, and things which are under the earth, both above and beneath: all things bear record of me.

Jesus Christ, Types of, in Memory

See also Baptism; Sacrament; Symbolism

Matt. 26:26

26 And as they were eating, **Jesus took bread**, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, **and said, Take, eat; this is my body.**

Mark 14:22

22 And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

Mark 16:2

2 And very early in the morning the **first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre** at the rising of the sun.

Luke 22:19

19 And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: **this do in remembrance of me.**

1 Cor. 11:24

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.

John 6:51

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live forever: and the **bread that I will give is my flesh**, which I will give for the life of the world.

Acts 20:7

7 And upon the **first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread**, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

Rom. 6:5

5 For if we have been **planted together in the likeness of his death**, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:

Col. 2:12

12 **Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen** with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead.

1 Pet. 2:5

5 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to **offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God** by Jesus Christ.

Rev. 1:10

10 **I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day**, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

3 Ne. 9:20

20 And ye shall offer for a **sacrifice unto me a broken heart and a contrite spirit**. And whoso cometh unto me with a broken heart and a contrite spirit, him will I baptize with fire and with the Holy Ghost, even as the Lamanites, because of their faith in me at the time of their conversion, were baptized with fire and with the Holy Ghost, and they knew it not.

D&C 59:8

8 Thou shalt offer a sacrifice unto the Lord thy God in righteousness, even that of a broken heart and a contrite spirit.

3 Ne. 11:26

26 And then shall ye **immerse them in the water, and come forth again** out of the water.

D&C 20:74

74 Then shall he immerse him or her in the water, and come forth again out of the water.

3 Ne. 18:3

3 And when the disciples had come with bread and wine, **he took of the bread and brake and blessed it**; and he gave unto the disciples and commanded that they should eat.

3 Ne. 18:8

8 And it came to pass that when he said these words, he commanded his disciples that they should **take of the wine of the cup and drink** of it, and that they should also give unto the multitude that they might drink of it.

D&C 20:40

40 And to administer **bread and wine—the emblems of the flesh and blood** of Christ—

D&C 27:2

2 For, behold, I say unto you, that it mattereth not what ye shall eat or what ye shall drink when ye partake of the sacrament, if it so be that ye do it with an eye single to my glory—**remembering** unto the Father **my body** which was laid down for you, **and my blood** which was shed for the remission of your sins.

D&C 59:12

12 But remember that **on this, the Lord's day, thou shalt offer** thine oblations and thy sacraments unto the Most High, confessing thy sins unto thy brethren, and before the Lord.

D&C 59: 9-17

9 And that thou mayest more fully keep thyself unspotted from the world, thou shalt go to the house of prayer and offer up thy sacraments upon my holy day;
10 For verily this is a day appointed unto you to rest from your labors, and to pay thy devotions unto the Most High;

11 Nevertheless thy vows shall be offered up in righteousness on all days and at all times;

12 But remember that on this, the Lord's day, thou shalt offer thine oblations and thy sacraments unto the Most High, confessing thy sins unto thy brethren, and before the Lord.

13 And on this day thou shalt do none other thing, only let thy food be prepared with singleness of heart that thy fasting may be perfect, or, in other words, that thy joy may be full.

14 Verily, this is fasting and prayer, or in other words, rejoicing and prayer.

15 And inasmuch as ye do these things with thanksgiving, with cheerful hearts and countenances, not with much laughter, for this is sin, but with a glad heart and a cheerful countenance—

16 Verily I say, that inasmuch as ye do this, the fulness of the earth is yours, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the air, and that which climbeth upon the trees and walketh upon the earth;

17 Yea, and the herb, and the good things which come of the earth, whether for food or for raiment, or for houses, or for barns, or for orchards, or for gardens, or for vineyards;

D&C 128:13

13 Consequently, the **baptismal font was instituted as a similitude of the grave**, and was commanded to be in a place underneath where the living are wont to assemble, to show forth the living and the dead, and that all things may have their likeness, and that they may accord one with another—that which is earthly conforming to that which is heavenly, as Paul hath declared, 1 Corinthians 15:46, 47, and 48:

46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven.

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

Bread of Life

See also Sacrament

John 6:35

35 And Jesus said unto them, **I am the bread of life**: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

Rev. 2:17

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will **I give to eat of the hidden manna**, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

Alma 5:34

34 Yea, he saith: Come unto me and ye shall partake of the fruit of the tree of life; yea, ye shall **eat and drink of the bread** and the waters **of life** freely;

See also

Deut. 8:3

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

John 6:51

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

1 Cor. 11:27

27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

2 Ne. 32:3

3 Angels speak by the power of the Holy Ghost; wherefore, they speak the words of Christ. Wherefore, I said unto you, feast upon the words of Christ; for behold, the words of Christ will tell you all things what ye should do.

Jacob 3:2

2 O all ye that are pure in heart, lift up your heads and receive the pleasing word of God, and feast upon his love; for ye may, if your minds are firm, forever.

Cornerstone

See also Jesus Christ, Rock

Deut. 32:15

15 But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and **lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation.**

1 Sam. 2:2

2 There is none holy as the LORD: for there is none beside thee: **neither is there any rock like our God.**

Job 38:6

6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or **who laid the corner stone** thereof;

Ps. 118:22

22 The **stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.**

Matt. 21:42-44

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

Mark 12:10

10 And have ye not read this scripture; The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

Luke 20:17

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

Acts 4:10-12

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

Eph. 2:20

20 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, **Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone;**

1 Pet. 2:6

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a **chief corner stone**, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

Isa. 28:16

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

Jacob 4:15

15 And now I, Jacob, am led on by the Spirit unto prophesying; for I perceive by the workings of the Spirit which is in me, that by the stumbling of the **Jews they will reject the stone** upon which they might build and have safe foundation.

Hel. 5:12

12 And now, my sons, remember, remember that it is upon the **rock of our Redeemer, who is Christ**, the Son of God, that ye must build your foundation; that when the devil shall send forth his mighty winds, yea, his shafts in the whirlwind, yea, when all his hail and his mighty storm shall beat upon you, it shall have no power over you to drag you down to the gulf of misery and endless wo, because of the rock upon which ye are built, which is a sure foundation, a foundation whereon if men build they cannot fall.

D&C 50:44

44 Wherefore, I am in your midst, and **I am** the good shepherd, and **the stone of Israel**. He that buildeth upon this rock shall never fall.

D&C 124:2

2 Your prayers are acceptable before me; and in answer to them I say unto you, that you are now called immediately to make a solemn proclamation of my gospel, and of this **stake which I have planted to be a cornerstone of Zion**, which shall be polished with the refinement which is after the similitude of a palace.

D&C 124:23

23 And it shall be for a house for boarding, a house that strangers may come from afar to lodge therein; therefore let it be a good house, worthy of all acceptation, that the weary traveler may find health and safety while he shall contemplate the word of the Lord; and the **cornerstone I have appointed for Zion.**

D&C 124:131

131 And again, I say unto you, I give unto you a **high council, for the cornerstone of Zion**—

Moses 7:53

53 And the Lord said: Blessed is he through whose seed Messiah shall come; for he saith—**I am Messiah**, the King of Zion, **the Rock of Heaven**, which is broad as eternity; whoso cometh in at the gate and climbeth up by me shall never fall; wherefore, blessed are they of whom I have spoken, for they shall come forth with songs of everlasting joy.

See also

Isa. 8:14

14 And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

1 Cor. 3:11

11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

1 Cor. 10:4

4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

God, Creator

See also Creation; Jesus Christ, Creator; Man, Physical Creation of

Gen. 1:1

1 In the beginning **God created the heaven and the earth.**

Moses 2:1

1 And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto Moses, saying: Behold, I reveal unto you concerning this heaven, and this earth; write the words which I speak. I am the Beginning and the End, the Almighty God; by mine Only Begotten I created these things; yea, in the beginning I created the heaven, and the earth upon which thou standest.

Prov. 26:10

10 The **great God that formed all things** both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

John 1:3

3 **All things were made by him;** and without him was not any thing made that was made.

John 1:10, 14

10 He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Eph. 3:9

9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, **who created all things by Jesus Christ:**

Col. 1:16

16 For **by him were all things created**, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Heb. 1:2

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by **his Son**, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, **by whom also he made the worlds;**

Heb. 11:3

3 Through faith we understand that the **worlds were framed by the word of God**, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

Rev. 14:7

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship **him that made heaven, and earth**, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

2 Ne. 2:14

14 And now, my sons, I speak unto you these things for your profit and learning; for **there is a God, and he hath created all things**, both the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are, both things to act and things to be acted upon.

2 Ne. 11:7

7 For if there be no Christ there be **no God**; and if there be no God we are not, for **there could have been no creation**. But there is a God, and he is Christ, and he cometh in the fulness of his own time.

Jacob 4:9

9 For behold, by the power of his word man came upon the face of the earth, which **earth was created by the power of his word**. Wherefore, if God being able to speak and the world was, and to speak and man was created, O then, why not able to command the earth, or the workmanship of his hands upon the face of it, according to his will and pleasure?

Mosiah 4:9

9 Believe in God; **believe that he is, and that he created all things**, both in heaven and in earth; believe that he has all wisdom, and all power, both in heaven and in earth; believe that man doth not comprehend all the things which the Lord can comprehend.

Morm. 9:11

11 But behold, I will show unto you a God of miracles, even the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob; and it is that **same God who created the heavens and the earth**, and all things that in them are.

D&C 14:9

9 Behold, I am **Jesus Christ**, the Son of the living God, **who created the heavens and the earth**, a light which cannot be hid in darkness;

D&C 20:18

18 And that **he created man, male and female**, after his own image and in his own likeness, created he them;

Moses 1:33

33 And **worlds without number have I created**; and I also created them for mine own purpose; and by the Son I created them, which is mine Only Begotten.

Moses 3:5

5 And every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew. For I, the Lord **God, created all things**, of which I have spoken, spiritually, before they were naturally upon the face of the earth. For I, the Lord God, had not caused it to rain upon the face of the earth. And I, the Lord God, had created all the children of men; and not yet a man to till the ground; for in heaven created I them; and there was not yet flesh upon the earth, neither in the water, neither in the air;

Moses 6:8

8 Now this prophecy Adam spake, as he was moved upon by the Holy Ghost, and a genealogy was kept of the children of God. And this was the book of the generations of Adam, saying: **In the day that God created man**, in the likeness of God made he him;

Moses 7:36

36 Wherefore, I can stretch forth mine hands and hold **all the creations which I have made**; and mine eye can pierce them also, and among all the workmanship of mine hands there has not been so great wickedness as among thy brethren.

Abr. 4:1

1 And then the Lord said: Let us go down. And they went down at the beginning, and they, that is the **Gods, organized and formed the heavens and the earth.**

Godhead

See also God; God the Father, Elohim; God the Father, Jehovah; Holy Ghost; Jesus Christ

Gen. 1:26

26 And **God said, Let us make man in our image**, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Gen. 3:22

22 And the Lord God said, Behold, the **man is become as one of us, to know good and evil**: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

Matt. 3:17

17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, **This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.**

Matt. 17:5

5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

3 Ne. 11:7

7 Behold my Beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased, in whom I have glorified my name—hear ye him.

Matt. 20:23

23 And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is **not mine to give, but** it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared **of my Father.**

Matt. 26:39

39 And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless **not as I will, but as thou wilt.**

Matt. 28:19

19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, **baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:**

3 Ne. 11:25

25 Having authority given me of Jesus Christ, I baptize you in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Luke 1:32

32 He shall be great, and shall be **called the Son of the Highest**: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

Luke 3:22

22 And the **Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove** upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

John 5:19

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The **Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do**: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

John 8:18

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and the **Father that sent me beareth witness of me.**

John 10:30

30 **I and my Father are one.**

John 10:38

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, **believe the works**: that ye may know, and believe, **that the Father is in me**, and I in him.

John 12:28

28 Father, glorify thy name. Then came there **a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it**, and will glorify it again.

John 14:28

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for **my Father is greater than I.**

John 17:3

3 And this is life eternal, **that they might know thee the only true God**, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

John 17:21

21 **That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me**, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

D&C 35:2

2 I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who was crucified for the sins of the world, even as many as will believe on my name, that they may become the sons of God, even one in me as I am one in the Father, as the Father is one in me, that we may be one.

John 20:17

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, **I ascend unto my Father, and your Father;** and to my God, and your God.

Acts 2:33

33 Therefore **being by the right hand of God exalted**, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

Acts 7:55

55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and **saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God,**

Acts 17:29

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought **not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold**, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

Rom. 1:20

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, **even his eternal power and Godhead;** so that they are without excuse:

1 Cor. 8:6

6 **But to us there is but one God**, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him.

2 Cor. 4:4

4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of **Christ, who is the image of God**, should shine unto them.

Eph. 3:14

14 For this cause **I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,**

Col. 1:15

15 Who is the **image of the invisible God, the firstborn** of every creature:

Col. 2:9

9 For in him **dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.**

Heb. 1:2

2 **Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son**, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

1 Jn. 5:7

7 For there are **three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost:** and these three are one.

2 Ne. 31:21

21 And now, behold, my beloved brethren, this is the way; and there is none other way nor name given under heaven whereby man can be saved in the kingdom of God. And now, behold, this is the doctrine of Christ, and the only and true **doctrine of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost**, which is one God, without end. Amen.

Mosiah 15:4

4 And **they are one God**, yea, the very Eternal Father of heaven and of earth.

3 Ne. 11:36

36 And thus will the Father bear record of me, and the Holy Ghost will bear record unto him of the Father and me; for the Father, and I, and the Holy Ghost are one.

D&C 20:28

28 Which Father, Son, and Holy Ghost are one God, infinite and eternal, without end. Amen.

Alma 11:44

44 Now, this restoration shall come to all, both old and young, both bond and free, both male and female, both the wicked and the righteous; and even there shall not so much as a hair of their heads be lost; but every thing shall be restored to its perfect frame, as it is now, or in the body, and shall be brought and be **arraigned before the bar of Christ the Son, and God the Father, and the Holy Spirit**, which is one Eternal God, to be judged according to their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil.

Morm. 7:7

7 And he hath brought to pass the redemption of the world, whereby he that is found guiltless before him at the judgment day hath it given unto him to dwell in the presence of God in his kingdom, to **sing** ceaseless praises with the choirs above, **unto the Father, and unto the Son, and unto the Holy Ghost**, which are one God, in a state of happiness which hath no end.

Ether 12:41

41 And now, I would commend you to seek this Jesus of whom the prophets and apostles have written, that the **grace of God the Father**, and also the **Lord Jesus Christ, and the Holy Ghost**, which beareth record of them, may be and abide in you forever. Amen.

D&C 76:23

23 For **we saw him, even on the right hand of God**; and we heard the voice bearing record that he is the Only Begotten of the Father—

D&C 130:22

22 The **Father has a body of flesh and bones** as tangible as man's; the Son also; but the Holy Ghost has not a body of flesh and bones, but is a personage of Spirit. Were it not so, the Holy Ghost could not dwell in us.

D&C 137:3

3 Also the blazing throne of God, **whereon was seated the Father and the Son.**

Abr. 4:1

1 And then the Lord said: **Let us go down. And they went down** at the beginning, and they, that is the Gods, organized and formed the heavens and the earth.

Abr. 4:27

27 So the Gods went down to organize man in their own image, in the image of the Gods to form they him, male and female to form they them.

Abr. 5:4, 7

4 And the Gods came down and formed these the generations of the heavens and of the earth, when they were formed in the day that the Gods formed the earth and the heavens,

7 And the Gods formed man from the dust of the ground, and took his spirit (that is, the man's spirit), and put it into him; and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul.

JS—H 1:17

17 It no sooner appeared than I found myself delivered from the enemy which held me bound. When the light rested upon me **I saw two Personages**, whose brightness and glory defy all description, standing above me in the air. One of them spake unto me, calling me by name and said, pointing to the other—*This is My Beloved Son. Hear Him!*

A of F 1:1.

We believe in God, the Eternal Father, and in His Son, Jesus Christ, and in the Holy Ghost.

See also

Gen. 11:5–17

5 And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now

nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.

8 So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 These are the generations of Shem: Shem was an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood:

11 And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah:

13 And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber:

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg:

17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

Ps. 110:1

1 The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

Dan. 4:8

8 But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom is the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, saying,

Dan. 5:14

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

Matt. 12:31–32

31 Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

John 17:11

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

Eph. 1:2-3

2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:

Philip. 2:5-6

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

God the Father, Jehovah

See also Godhead; God the Father, Elohim; Jesus Christ, Jehovah; Witness of the Father

Ex. 15:2

2 The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is **my God**, and I will prepare him an habitation; **my father's God**, and I will exalt him.

1 Chr. 29:10

10 Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed be thou, **LORD God of Israel our father**, for ever and ever.

Ps. 68:5

5 A **father of the fatherless**, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

Isa. 9:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and **his name shall be called** Wonderful, Counsellor, **The mighty God, The everlasting Father**, The Prince of Peace.

2 Ne. 19:6

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Isa. 63:16

16 Doubtless thou art our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: **thou, O Lord, art our father**, our redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.

Jer. 3:4

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, **My father, thou art the guide of my youth?**

Jer. 31:9

9 They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for **I am a father to Israel**, and Ephraim is my firstborn.

1 Cor. 4:15

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for **in Christ Jesus I have begotten you** through the gospel.

2 Cor. 6:18

18 And **will be a Father unto you**, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, **saith the Lord Almighty**.

Mosiah 7:27

27 And because he said unto them that **Christ was the God, the Father of all things**, and said that he should take upon him the image of man, and it should be the image after which man was created in the beginning; or in other words, he said that man was created after the image of God, and that God should come down among the children of men, and take upon him flesh and blood, and go forth upon the face of the earth—

Mosiah 15:2

2 And because he dwelleth in flesh he shall be called the Son of God, and having subjected the flesh to the will of the Father, **being the Father and the Son**—

Mosiah 15:3

3 **The Father, because he was conceived by the power of God**; and the Son, because of the flesh; thus becoming the Father and Son—

Mosiah 15:11

11 Behold I say unto you, that whosoever has heard the words of the prophets, yea, all the holy prophets who have prophesied concerning the coming of the Lord—I say unto you, that all those who have hearkened unto their words, and believed that the Lord would redeem his people, and have looked forward to that day for a remission of their sins, I say unto you, that **these are his seed**, or they are the heirs of the kingdom of God.

Mosiah 16:15

15 Teach them that redemption cometh through **Christ** the Lord, **who is the very Eternal Father**. Amen.

Alma 11:38

38 Now Zeezrom saith again unto him: Is the Son of God the very Eternal Father?

Alma 11:39

39 And Amulek said unto him: Yea, he is **the very Eternal Father of heaven and of earth**, and all things which in them are; he is the beginning and the end, the first and the last;

Hel. 14:12

12 And also that ye might know of the coming of **Jesus Christ**, the Son of God, **the Father of heaven and of earth**, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and that ye might know of the signs of his coming, to the intent that ye might believe on his name.

Ether 4:7

7 And in that day that they shall exercise faith in me, saith the Lord, even as the brother of Jared did, that they may become sanctified in me, then will I manifest unto them the things which the brother of Jared saw, even to the unfolding unto them all my revelations, saith Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Father of the heavens and of the earth, and all things that in them are.

Ether 3:14

14 Behold, I am he who was prepared from the foundation of the world to redeem my people. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. **I am the Father and the Son.** In me shall all mankind have life, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

D&C 11:30

30 But verily, verily, I say unto you, that **as many as receive me**, to them will I give power to **become the sons of God**, even to them that believe on my name. Amen.

D&C 25:1

1 Hearken unto the voice of the Lord your God, while I speak unto you, Emma Smith, my daughter; for verily I say unto you, all those who receive my gospel are sons and daughters in my kingdom.

D&C 35:2

2 I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who was crucified for the sins of the world, even as many as will believe on my name, that they may become the sons of God, even one in me as I am one in the Father, as the Father is one in me, that we may be one.

D&C 39:4

4 But to as many as received me, gave I power to become my sons; and even so will I give unto as many as will receive me, power to become my sons.

D&C 45:8

8 I came unto mine own, and mine own received me not; but unto as many as received me gave I power to do many miracles, and to become the sons of God; and even unto them that believed on my name gave I power to obtain eternal life.

D&C 50:43

43 And the Father and I are one. I am in the Father and the Father in me; and inasmuch as ye have received me, ye are in me and I in you.

D&C 50:41

41 **Fear not, little children, for you are mine**, and I have overcome the world, and you are of them that my Father hath given me;

D&C 76:24

24 That by him, and through him, and of him, the worlds are and were created, and the **inhabitants thereof are begotten sons and daughters unto God.**

See also

Ex. 4:22

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel is my son, even my firstborn:

John 17:6–12, 20–24

6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

2 Cor. 6:18

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

Eph. 1:3-6

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:

4 According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

5 Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved.

D&C 76:58-59

58 Wherefore, as it is written, they are gods, even the sons of God—

59 Wherefore, all things are theirs, whether life or death, or things present, or things to come, all are theirs and they are Christ's, and Christ is God's.

D&C 93:21-22

21 And now, verily I say unto you, I was in the beginning with the Father, and am the Firstborn;

22 And all those who are begotten through me are partakers of the glory of the same, and are the church of the Firstborn.

Bible Dictionary Jesus

Jesus

(1) The Greek form of the name Joshua or Jeshua, "God is help" or "Savior." Joshua son of Nun is so spoken of in Acts 7:45 and Heb. 4:8.

(2) The name given by Joseph to the Savior of the world at His circumcision (Matt. 1:25; Luke 2:21), in accordance with the direction of the angel Gabriel (Luke 1:31; see also Matt. 1:21). The name was not an uncommon one among the Jews. An outline of the chief events of His earthly life can be found in the Harmony of the Gospels in the appendix. A list of references bearing on the doctrine of His person is given in this dictionary under the heading *Christ*.

(3) A Roman Christian mentioned by Paul (Col. 4:11).